



This GRETIL version has been converted from a custom Devanagari encoding.  
Consequently, many word boundaries are not marked by spaces.  
These and other irregularities cannot be standardized at present.  
In spite of many corrections, the text is in need of proof-reading!

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

reference system:

nys\_ = nyayasutra nysbh\_ = nyayasutrabhasya

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.1 \*\*\*\*\*

pramanato 'rthapratipattau pravrttisamathyadirthavat pramanam|  
pramanamantarena narthapratipattih| narthapratipattimantarena  
pravrttisamartham| pramanena khalvayam jñatarthamupalabhya  
tamipsati va jahasati va| tasyepsajihhasaprayuktasya samiha  
pravrtturityucyate| samarthyā punarasyah phalenabhisambandhah|  
samihamanasvamarthamabhipsan jihhasan va tamarthamapnati jahati va|  
arthastu sukham sukhaetusca| so 'yam pramanartha 'parisamkhyeyah,  
pranabhrdbhedasyaparisamkhyetvat|

arthavati ca pramane pramata prameyam pramiturityarthavanti bhavanti|  
kasmat ? anyatamapaye 'rthasyanupapatteh/

tatra yasyepsajihhasaprayuktasya pravrttih, sa pramata| sa yenartha  
praminoti vijanati tatpramanam| yo 'rthah pramiyate

jñayate tatprameyam/

kim punastatvam ? satasca sadbhavo 'satascasadbhava iti| satsaditi  
grhyamanam yathabhutamaviparitam tatvam bhavati| asaccasaditi  
grhyamanam yathabhutamaviparitam tacvam bhavati| katham  
punaruttarasya pramanenopalabdhiriti ? satyupalabhyamane  
tadvadanupalabdheh pradipavat| yatha darsakena pradipena drsye  
guhyamane tadvā yanna grhyate tatrasti/

yadyabhavisyadidamiva vyajñasyate vijñanabhavannastiti| tadevam  
satah prakasakam pramanamasadapi prakasayatiti| sacca khalu  
sodasadha vyudhamupadeksyate| tasam khalvasam sadvidhanam  
---

nys\_1,1.1:

pramanaprameyasamsayaprayojanadrstantasiddhantavayavatarkanirn  
ayavadajalpavitandahetvabhasacchulajatinigrahasathananam  
tattvajñanannihsreyasadhigamah//

nirdese yathavacanam vighraha| carthe dvandvah samasah|  
pramanadinam tatvamiti saisiki sasthi| tatvasya jñanam  
nihsreyasasyadhigama iti ca karmani sasthyau| ta etavanto

vidyamanarthah| esamaviparitajñanarthamihopadesah| so  
'yamanavayavena tantrartha uddisto veditavyah/

atmadeh khalu prameyasya tatvajñanatrihsreyasadhigamah  
taccaiduttarasutrenanudyate| heyam tasya nirvartakam  
hanamatyantikam tasyopayo 'dhigantavya ityetani khalu  
catvaryarthapadani samyagbuddhva nihsreyasamadhigacchati/

tatra sasayadinam prthagvacanamarthakame samsayadayo hi  
yathasambhavam prmanesu prameyesu cantarbhavanto na vyatiraccinta  
iti| satyamevemetat, imastu catastro vidyah prthakprasthanah  
pranabhrtamanugrahayopadisyante, yasam

caturrthayamanviksiki nyayavidya| tasyah prthakprasthanah  
samsayadayah padarthah| tesa  
prthagvacanamantarenadhyatmavidyamatramiyam syat,  
yathopanisdah| tasmāt samsayadibhih padarthaih prthak  
prasthapyate/

tatra nanupalabdhe na ninaute 'rtheh pravarttate|  
ki tarhi ? samsayite 'rthe|  
tathacoktam, vimrsya paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam  
nirnayah //

(1.1 . 41) iti| vimarsah samsayah| paksapratipaksau  
nyayapravrttih| arthavadharanam nirnayastatvajñanamiti| sa  
cayam kinkhiditi vastuvimarsamatramanavadharanam jñanam  
samsayah| sa ca prameye 'ntabhavannevamartha prthagucyate iti/

artha prayojanam, yena prayuktah pravartate tat prayojanam, yamarthamabhopsan  
jihasan va karmarabhate| tenanena sarve praninahsarvani karmani  
sarvasca vidya vyaptah| tadasrayasca nyayah pravartate| kah  
nunarayam nyayah? pramanairarthapariksanam|  
pratyaksagamasritam canumanam| sanviksa|  
pratyaksagamabhyamiksityarthasyanviksanamanviksa| taya  
pravartata ityanviksiki nyayavidya nyayasastram| yatpunaranumanam  
pratyaksagamaviruddha nyayabhasah sa iti/

tatra vadajalpau saprayojanau, vitanda tu pariksyate| vitandaya  
pravatamano vaitandikah| sa prayojanamanuyukto yadi pratipadyate, so  
'sya paksah so 'sya siddhanta iti vaitandikatvam jahati| atha na  
pratipadyate nayam laukiko na pariksaka ityapadyate/

athapi parapaksapratisedhajñapanam prayojanam braviti, etadapi  
tadrgeval yo jñāpayati, yo janati, yena jñāpayate, yacca  
jñāpyate-etacca pratipadyate cadi, tada vaitandikatvam jahati| atha  
na pratipadyate, parapaksapratisedhajñapanam prayojanamityetadasya  
vakyamanarthakam bhavati/

vakyasamuhasca sthapanahino vitanda| tasya yadyabhidheyam  
pratipadhate so 'sya paksah sthapaniyo bhavati| atha na pratipadyate

pralapamatramanarthakam bhavati, vitandatvam nivartata iti/

atha drstantah| pratyaksavisayo 'rtho drstantah, catra  
laukikapariksakanam darsanam na vayahanyate| sa ca prameyam| tasya  
prthagvacanam ca| tadasrayavanumanagama| tasmin sati  
syatamanumanagama, asati ca na syatam| tadasraya nyayapravrttih|  
drstantavirodhena ca parapaksapratisedho vacaniyo bhavati|  
drstansamadhina ca svapaksah sthapaniyo bhavati| nastikasca  
drstantamabhyupagacchan nastikatvam jahati| anabhyupagacchan  
kimsadhanah paramupalabheta ? niruktena ca drstantena  
sakyamabhidhatum,

sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstamnta udaharanam// ( 1.1.36 )

tadviparyayad va viparitam // ( 1.1.37 )

iti astyayamityabhyanuññayamano 'rthah siddhantah| sa ca prameyam|  
tasya prthagvacanam, satsu siddhantabhedesu vadajalpavitandah  
pravartante, natanyatheti/

sadhaniyasyarthasya yavati sabdasamuhe siddhih parisamapyate, tasya  
pañcavayavah pratijñadayah samuhamapeksyavayava ucyante| tesu  
pramanasamavayah| agamah pratijña, heturanumanam, udaharanam  
pratyaksame upamanamupanayah, sarvesamekarthasamavaye  
samarthyapradarsanam nigamanamiti| tadasraya ca tatvavyavastha| te  
caite 'vayavah

sabdavisesah santah prameye 'ntamuta evamartha puthagracyanta iti/

tarko na pramanasamguhato, na pramanantaram,  
pramanamanugrahakastatvajñanaya kalpate| tasyodaharam, kimidam  
janma krtakena hetuna nirvartyate, ahosvidakrtakena, athakasmikamiti ?  
evamavijñatatatve 'rthe karanopapatya

uhah pravatate-yadi krtakena hetuna nirvartyate, hetucchedadupapanno  
'yam janmocchadah| athakrtakena hetuna, tato  
henucchedasyasakyatvadanupapanno janmocchedah| athakasmikam, ato  
'kasmannirvartyamanam na punarnirvartsyatiti nivrttikaranam  
nopapadyate| tena janmanuccheda iti| etasmimstarkavisaye karmanimitam  
janmeti pramanani pravartamanani

tarkenanugrhyante| tanvajñanavisayasya ca vibhagat tatvajñanaya  
kalpate tarka iti| so 'yamitthamabhutastarkah pramanasahito vade  
sadhanayopalambhaya carthasya bhavativityevamartha prthagucyate  
prameyantabhuto 'piti/

nirnayastatvajñanam pramananam phalam| tadavasano vadah| tasya  
palanartha jalpavitande| tavetau tarkanirnayau

lokayatram vahata iti| so 'yam nirnayah prameyantarbhuta evamartha  
prthaguddista iti/

vadah khalu nanapravaktrkah pratyadhikaranasadhano

'nyataradhikarananirnayavasano vakyasamuhah prthaguddista  
upalaksanartham, upalaksitena vyavaharastatvajñanaya bhavatiti/

tadvisesau jalavitande

tatvadyavasayasamraksanarthamityaktam/

nigrahasathanabhyah prthaguddista hetvabhasah, vade caudaniya  
bhavisyantiti| jalpavitandayostu nigrahasathananiti/

chalajatinigrahasathananam prthagupadesa upalaksanarthah|  
upalaksitanam svavakye parivarjanam chalajatinigrahasathananam  
paravakye paryanuyogah| jatestu parenapra yujyamanayah sulabhah  
samadhah, svayam ca sukarah prayoga iti/  
seyamanviksiki pramanadibhih padarthairvibhajyamana--  
pradipah sarvavidyanamupayah sarvakarmanam/  
asrayah sarvadarmanam vidyoddesa prakirtita //iti//

tadidam tatvajñanam nihsreyasadhigamasca yathavidyam vedatavyam|  
iha tvadhyatmavidyayamatmadijñanam tatvajñanam/  
nihsreyasadhigamapavargapraptiriti//2//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.2 \*\*\*\*\*

tat khalu vai nihsreyasam kim tattvajñananantarameva bhavati?  
netyucyate kim tarhi? tattvajñanad--

nys\_1,1.2: dukkhajanmapravrttidosa mithyajñananamuttarottarapaye  
tadanantarabhavadapavargah //

tatratmadyapavargaparyante prameye mithyajñanamanekaprakarakam vartate|  
atmani tavannastiti, anatmanyatmeti, dukkhe sukhamiti, anitye  
nityamiti, atrane tranamiti, sabhaye nirbhayamiti, jugupsite  
'bhimatamiti, hatavye apratihavyamiti, pravrttau nasti karma, nasti  
karmaphalamiti, dosesu nayam dosanimittah samsara iti|  
pretyabhava nasti janturjivo va sattva atma va yah preyat pretya ca  
bhavediti, anamittam janma, animitto janmoparama iti, adiman pretyabhavo  
'nantasceti, naimittikah sannakarmamnimittah pretyabhava iti,  
dehendriyabuddhivedanasantanocchedapratisandhanabhyam niratmakah  
pretyabhava iti| apavarge bhismah khalvayam sarvakaryoparamah,  
sarvaviprayoge 'pavarge bahu bhadrakam lupyatam iti katham buddhiman  
sarvasukhocchedamacaitanyamamumapavargam rocyediti//

etasmanmithyajñanadanukulesu ragah, pratikulesu ca dvesah|  
ragadvesadhikaraccasatyersyasuyamanalobhadayo dosa bhavanti|  
dosaih prayuktah sarirena pravartamano  
himsasteyapratisiddhamaithunanyacarati| vaca  
anrtaparusasucanasambaddhani| manasa paradroham  
paradravyabhiasam nastikyam ceti| seyampapatmika  
pravrttiradharmaya//

atha subha, sarirena danam paritrnam paraciranam ca| vaca  
satyam hitam priyam svadhyayam ceti| manasa dayamasprham

sraddham ceti| seyam dharmaya| atra pravattisadhanau dharmadharmam  
pravrttisabdenoktau, yathannasadhanah pranah, annam vai  
praninah pranah iti| seyam pravrttih kutsitasyabhipujitasya  
ca janmanah karanam| janma punah sarirendriyabuddhivedananam  
nikayavisistah pradurbhavah| tasmin sati dukkham, tatpunah  
pratikulavedaniyam badhana pida tapa iti| ta hame  
mithyajñanadayo dukkhanta dharma avicchena pravartamanah  
samsara iti//

yada tu tattvajñanam mithyajñanamapaiti, tada mithyajñanaye dosa  
apayanti| dosapaye pravrttirapaiti, pravrttyapaye janmapaiti|  
janmapaye dukkhamapaiti| dukkhapaye catyantiko 'pavargo  
nihsreyasamiti//

tattvajñanam tu khalu mithyajñanaviparyayena vyakhyatam| atmani  
tavat astiti| anatmanyanatmeti| evam dukkhe 'nitye 'trane sabhaye  
jugupsite hatavye ca yathavisayam veditavyam| pravrttau, asti karmasti  
karmaphalamiti| dosesa, dosanimitto 'yam samsara iti| pretyabhava  
khalu, asti janturjovah sattva atma va yah preyat pretya ca bhavediti|  
nimittavajjanma nimittavan janmoparama iti, anadih pretyabhavo  
'pavarganta iti, naimittikah san pretyabhavah

pravrttinimittam iti| satmkah san  
dehendriyabuddhivedanasantanocchedapratibandhanabhyam pravartata iti|  
apavarge, santah

khalvayam sarvaviprayogah sarvoparamo 'pavargah, bahu ca krcchram  
ghora papakam lupyata iti katham buddhiman sarvdukkhocchedam  
sarvdukkhasamvidamapavargam na rocayediti| tad yatha,  
madhuvisasamprkramannamanadeyamiti| evam sukham  
dukkhanusaktamanadeyamiti//2//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.3 \*\*\*\*\*

trividha casya sastrasya pravrttiruddeso laksanam pariksa  
ceti| tatra namadheyena padarthamatrasyabhidhanamuddesah|  
tatroddistasyatattvavyavacchedako dharmo laksanam| laksitasya  
yathalaksanamupapadyate na veti pramanairavadharanam pariksa|  
tatroddistasya pravibhaktasya laksanamucyate, yatha pramanam  
prameyasya ca| uddistasya laksitasya ca vibhagavacanam, yatha  
chalasya--- vacanavighato 'rthavikalpopapattya chalam [1.1.3] tat trividham  
[1.2.11] iti//

athoddistasya vibhagavacanam---

nys\_1,1.3: pratyaksanumanopamanasabdah pramanani //

aksasyaksasya prativisayam vrttih pratyaksam| vrttistu  
sannikarso jñanam va| yada sannikarsastada jñanam pramitih,  
yada jñanam tada hanopadanopeksabuddhayah phalam| mitena lingena  
lingino 'rthasya pascanmanamanumanam| upamanam samipyamanam, yatha

gaurevam gavaya iti| samipyam tu samanyayogah| sabdah sabdyate  
'nenartha ityabhidhiyate vijñapyata iti//

upalabdhisadhanani pramananiti samakhyanirvacanasamarthyad  
boddhavyam| pramiyate 'neneti karanarthabhidhano hi pramanasabdah|  
tadvisesasamakhyaya api tathaiva vyakhyanam//

kim punaretani pramanani prameyamabhisamplavante, atha pratiprameyam  
vyavatisthanta iti? ubhayatha darsanam/

astyatmetyaptopadesat pratiyate| atranumanam,  
icchadvesaprayatnasukhaduhkhajñananyatmano lingam / [1.1.10] iti/  
pratyaksam yuñjanasya yogasamadhiyam,  
atmanyatmamanasoh samyogapisesadatma pratyaksah / [vai.su.  
6.1.11] iti/

agniraptopadesat pratiyate amutragniriti/ pratyasidata  
dhumadarsanenanimiyate| pratyasannena ca pratyaksata upalabhyate|  
vyavastha punah,

agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah

iti| laukikasya svarge na lingadarsanam, na pratyaksam| stanayitnusabde  
sruyamane sabdahetoranumanam| tatra na pratyaksam nagamah|  
panau ca pratyaksata upalabhyamane nanumanam nagama iti//

sa ceyam pramitih pratyaksapara| jijñasitamarthamaptopadesat  
pratipadyamano lingadarsanenapi bubhutsate| lingadarsanenanimitam ca  
pratyaksato didrksate| pratyaksata upalabdhe 'rthe jijñasa  
nivartate| purvoktamudaharanamagniriti/  
pramatuh pramatavye 'rthe pramananam samkaro 'bhisamplavah,  
asakaro vyavastheti //3//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.4 \*\*\*\*\*

atha vibhaktanam laksanavacanamiti--

nys\_1,1.4: indriyaryasannikarsotpannu jñanamavyapadesyamavyabhicari  
vyavasayatmakam pratyaksam //

indriyasyarthena sannikarsadutpadyate yajjñanam tat pratyaksam| na  
tarhi idanimidam bhavati atma manasa samyujyate, mana indriyena,  
indriyamartheneti? nedam karanavadharanam--etavatpratyakse  
karanamiti, kim tu visistakaranavacanamiti/  
yatpratyaksajñanasya visistakaranam taducyate, yattu samanam  
anumanadijñanasya, na tannivartyata iti//

manasastarhindriyena samyogo vaktavyah? bhidyamanasya  
pratyaksasrajñanasya nayam bhidyata iti samanatvannokta iti//

yavadartham vai namadheyasabdastairarthasampratyayah,  
arthasampratyayacca vyavaharah|  
tatedamindriyarthasannikarsadutpannamarthajñana rupam iti va, rasa  
ityeva va bhavati, ruparasasabdasca visayanamadheyam| tena

vyapadisyate jñanam--rupamiti janite, rasa iti janite|  
namagheyasabdena vyapadisyamanam sat sabdam prasajyate/

ata aha--avyapadesyamiti| yadidamanupayukte sabdarthasambandhe  
arthajñanam, na tat namadheyasabdena vyapadisyate, grhite 'pi ca  
sabdarthasambandhe asyarthasyayam sabdo namadheyamiti| yada tu so  
'rtho grhyate, tada tatpurvasmadarthajñanat

na visisyate, tat arthavijñanam tadrgeva bhavati| tasya  
tvarthajñanasyanyah samakhyasabdo nasti, yena pratiyamanam

vyavaharaya kalpet| na capratiyamanena vyavaharah|  
tasmajjñeyasyarthasya samjñasabdenetikanayuktena  
nirddhisyate--rupamiti jñanam, rasa iti va jñanamiti|  
tadevamarthajñanakale sa na samakhyasabdo vyapriyate, vyavaharakale tu  
vyapriyate| tasmadasabdam arthajñanamindriyarthasannikarsotpannamiti//

grisme maricayo bhaumenosmana samsrstah spandamana  
durasthasya caksusa sannikrasyante|  
tatrendriyarthasannikarsadudakamiti jñanamutpadyate| tacca pratyaksam  
prasajyate ityata aha avyabhariti yadetasmimstadati

tadvyabhariti, yattu tasmimstaditi tadavyabhariti pratyaksamiti//

duraccaksusa hyayamartham pasyannavadharayati dhuma iti va  
renuriti va| tadetadindriyarthasannikarsotpannamanavadharanajñanam  
pratyaksam prasajyata ityata aha--vyavasayatmakamiti| na  
caitanmantavyam--atmamanah sannikarsajamevanavadharanajñanamiti|  
kim tarhi? caksusa hyayamartham pasyannavadharayati, yatha  
cendriyena upalabdhamartha manasopalabhate,  
evamindriyenanavadharayanmanasa navadharayati| yacca  
tadindriyanavadharanapurvakam manasanavadharanam  
tadvisesapeksam vimarsematram samsayah, na purvamiti|  
sarvatra ca pratyaksavisaye jñaturindriyena vyavasayah,  
pascanmanasanuvyavasayah, upahatendriyanamanuvyavasayahavaditi//

atmadisu sukhadisu ca pratyaksalaksanam vaktavyam,  
anindriyarthasannikarsajam hi taditi| indriyasya vai sato manasa  
indriyebhyah prthagupadeso dharmambhedat| bhautikanindriyani  
niyatavisayani, sagunanam caisamindriyabhava iti|  
manastvabhautikam

sarvavisayam ca, nasya sagunasyendriyabhava iti| sati  
cendriyarthasannikarse sannidhimasannidhi casya  
yugapajñananutpattikaranam vaksyamah(1/1/16) iti|  
manasacendriyabhavanna vacyam laksanantaramiti/

tantrantarasamacaracaitatpratyetavyamiti|  
paramatmapratisiddhamanumatamiti hi tantrayuktih|  
vyakhyatam pratyaksam // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.5: atha tatpurvakam trividham anumanam  
purvavacchesavatsamanyato drstam ca //

tatpurvakamityanena lingalinginoh sambandhadarsanam|  
lingadarsanam cabhisambadhyate| lingalinginoh  
sambaddhayordarsanena lingasmrtirabhisambadhyate| smrtya  
lingadarsanena capratyakso 'rtho 'numiyate//

purvavaditi--yatra karanena karyamanumiyate, yatha medhonnatya  
bhavisyati vrstiriti| sesavattat--yatra karyena  
karanamanumiyate, purvodakaviparitamudakam nadyah purnatvam  
sighratvam drsthva strotaso 'numiyate bhuta vrstiriti|  
samanyatodrstam--vrajyapurvakamanyatra drstasyanyatra  
darsanamiti, tatha cadityasya, tasmāt astyapratyaksapyadityasya  
vrajyeti//

atha va purvavaditi--yatra yathapurva  
pratyaksabhutayoranyataradarsanenanyatarasyapratyaksasyanumanam,  
yatha

dhumenagniriti| sesavannama parisasah, sa ca prasaktapratisedhe  
'nyatraprasangacchisyamane sampratyayah, yatha  
sadanityamevadinā dravyagunakarmanamavisesena  
samanyavisesasamavayebhyo nirbhaktasya sabdasya, tasmin  
dravyagunakarmasamsaye, na dravyam, ekadravyatvat, na karma,  
sabdantarāhetutvat, yastu sisyate so 'yamiti sabdasya  
gunatvapratipattih| samanyatodrstam nama--yatrapratyakse  
lingalinginoh sambandhe kenacidarthena lingasya samanyadapratyakso  
lingi gamyate, yathecchadibhiratma, icchadayogunah, gunasca  
dravyasamsthanah, tadyadesam sthanam sa atmeti//

vibhagavacanadeva trividhamiti siddhe trividhavacanam mahato  
mahavisayasya nyayasya laghiyasa sutrenopadesat param

vakyalaghavam manyamanasyanyasmin vakyalaghave 'nadarah| tatha  
cayamasyethambhutena vakyavikalpena pravrttah siddhante chale  
sabdadisū ca bahulam samacarah sastra iti//

sadvisayam ca pratyaksam sadasadvisayam canumanam|  
kasmāt? traikalyagrahanat--trikalayukta artha anumanena grhyante|  
bhavisyatityanumiyate bhavatiti cabhuditi ca|  
asacca khlvatitamanagatam ceti //5//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.6 \*\*\*\*\*

athopamanam---

nys\_1,1.6: prasiddhasadharmyatsadhyasadhanamupamanam //

prajñatena samanyatprajñapaniyasya prajñapanamupamanamiti| yatha  
gaurevam gavaya iti| kim punaratropamanena kriyate? yada khalvayam  
gava samanadharmam pratidyate, tada pratyaksatastamartham pratipadyata

iti| samakhyasambandhapratipattih upamanartham ityaha|  
yatha gaurevam gavaya ityupamane prayukte gava samanadharmanam  
arthamindriyarthasamnikarsadupalabhamano 'sya gavayasabdah  
samjñeti samjñasajñisambandham pratipadyata iti|  
yatha mudgastatha mudgaparni yatha bhasastatha  
masapanityupamane prayukte upamanatsamjñasamjñisambandham  
pratipadyamanastamosadhi bhaisajyaya aharati|  
evamanyo 'pyupamanasya loke visayo bubhutsitavya iti //6//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.7 \*\*\*\*\*

atha sabdah---

nys\_1,1.7: aptopadesah sabdah //

aptah khalu saksatkrtdharma yathadrstasarthasya  
cikhyapayisaya prayukta upadesta| saksatkaranamarthasyaptih,  
taya pravartata ityaptah|  
rsyaryamlecchanam samanam laksanam|  
tatha ca sarvesam vyavaharah pravartanta iti|  
evamebhih pramanairdevamanusyatirascam vyavaharah prakalpante,  
nato 'nyatheti //7//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.8: sa dvividho drstadrstathatvat //

yasyeha drsyate 'rthah sa drstarthah| yasyamutra pratiyata so  
'drstarthah| evamrsilaukikavakyanam vibhaga iti|  
kimartham punaridamucyate? sa na manyeta drstartham  
evaptopadesah pramanam, arthasyavadharanadita, adrstartho  
'pi  
pramanamarthasyanumanaditi|  
iti pramanabhasyam // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.9 \*\*\*\*\*

kim punaranena pramanenarthajatam pramatavyamiti? taducyate---

nys\_1,1.9:

atmasarirendriyarthabuddhimanahvrttidosaapretyabhavaphaladukhapa  
vargasatu prameyam //

tatatma sarvasya drasta sarvasya bhokta sarvajñah sarvanubhavi|  
tasya bhogayatanam sariram| bhogasadhananindriyani| bhoktavaya  
indriyarthah| bhogo buddhih| sarvarthopalabdih nendriyani  
prabhavantiti sarvavisayamantahkarana manah|  
sarirendriyarthabuddhisukhadukhasamvedananam nirvrttikaranam  
pravrttih, dosasca| nasyedam sariramapurvamanuttaram ca|  
purvasariranamadirnasti, uttaresamapavargo 'nta iti  
pretyabhavah| samadhanasukhadukhopabhogah phalam| dukhamiti  
nedamanukulavedaniyasya sukhasya pratiteh pratyakhyanam| kim tarhi?

janmana evedam sasukhasadhanasya dukkhanusangat  
dukkhenaviprayogadvividhabadhanayogad dukkhamiti  
samadhibhavanamupadisyate| samahito bhavayati,

bhavayannirvidyate, nirvinnasya vairagyam, viraktasyapavarga iti|  
janmamaranaprabandhocchedah sarvadukkhaprahanamapavarga iti//

astyanyadapi dravyagunakarmasamanyavisesasamavayah prameyam,  
tadbhedena caparisadkhyeyam| asya tu tattvajñanadapavargo  
mithyajñanatsamsara ityata etadupadistam viseseneti //9//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.10 \*\*\*\*\*

tatratma tavatpratryaksato na grhyate| sa kimaptopadesamatradeva  
pratipadyata iti? netyucte| anumanacca pratipattavya iti| katham?

nys\_1,1.10: icchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhajñananyatmano lingam //

yajjatiyasyarthasya sannikarsatsukhamatmapalabdhan, tajjatiyameva  
artham pasyannupadatumicchati, seyamadatumiccha  
ekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratibandhanadbhavati lingamatanah|  
niyatavisaye hi buddhibhedamatre na sambhavati, dehantaravaditi|  
ekamekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratibandhanat dukkhahetau dvesah|  
yajjatiyo 'syarthah sukhahetuh prasiddhastajjatiyamārtha pasyan  
adatum prayatate| so 'yam prayatna ekamanekarthadarsinam  
darsanapratibandhataram anterana na syat| niyatavisaye hi  
buddhibhedamatre na sambhavati, dehantaravaditi| etena dukkhahetau  
prayatno vyakhyatah| sukhadukkhasmrtya cayam  
tatsadhanamadadanah sukhamupalabhate dukkhamupalabhate, sukhadukkhe  
vedayate| purvokta eva hetuh| bubhutsamanah khalvayam vimrsati kim  
sviditi, vimrsamsca janite idamiti, tadidam jñanam  
bubhutsavimarsabhyamabhinnakartrkam grhyamanamatmano lingam|  
purvokta eva heturiti| tatra dehantaravaditi vibhajyate| yatha  
anatmavadino dehantaresu niyatavisaya buddhibheda na  
pratisandhiyante, tathaikadehavisaya api na pratisandhiyeran,  
avisesat|  
so 'yamekasattvasya samacarah svayandrstasya smaranam,  
nanyadrstasya, nandrstasyeti|  
evam khalu nanasattvanam samacaro 'nyadrstamanyo na smaratiti|  
tadetadubhayamasakyamanatmavadina  
vyavasthapayitumityevamupapannamastyatmeti //10//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.11 \*\*\*\*\*

tasya bhogadhisthanam---

nys\_1,1.11: cestendriyarthasrayah sariram //

katham cestasrayah? ipsitam jhasitam  
varthamadhikrtyepsajihaprayuktasya tadupayanusthanalaksana  
samiha cesta, sa yatra

varate tacchariram|  
kathamindriyasrayah? yasyanugrahenanugrhitani upaghate na  
copahatani svavisayesu sadhvasadhusu pravartante, sa  
esamasrayah tacchariram|  
kathamarthasrayah? yasminnayataneneti indriyarthasannikarsadutpannayoh  
sukhaduhkhayoh pratisamvedanam pravartate, sa esamasrayah  
tacchariramiti //11//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.12 \*\*\*\*\*

bhogasadhanani punah,

nys\_1,1.12: ghranarasanacaksustvaksrotranindriyani bhutebhyah  
//

jighratyaneneti ghranam gandham grhnatiti| rasayatyaneneti  
rasanam rasam grhnatiti| caste 'neneti caksu rupam  
pasyatiti| tvaksthanamindriyam tvak| tadupacarah sthanaditi|  
srnotyaneneti srotram sabdam grhnatiti| evam  
samakhyanirvacanasamarthyadbodhyam  
svavisayagrahanalaksananindriyaniti|  
bhutebhya iti|  
nanaprakrtinamesam satam visayaniyamah, naikaprakrtinam|  
sati ca visayaniyame svavasiyagrahanalaksantvam bhavatiti //12//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.13 \*\*\*\*\*

kani punarindriyakaranani?

nys\_1,1.13: prthivyapastejo vayurakasamiti bhutani //  
samjñasabdaih prthagupadeso bhutanam vibhaktanam suvacam  
karyam bhavisyatiti //13//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.14 \*\*\*\*\*

ime tu khalu---

nys\_1,1.14: gandharasarupasarsasabdah prthivyadigunastadarthah  
//

prthivyaadinam yathaviniyogam guna indriyanam  
yathakramamartha visaya iti //14//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.15 \*\*\*\*\*

acetanasya karanasya buddherjanam vrttih,  
cetanasyakarturupalabdhiriti yuktiviruddhamartham pratyacaksanaka  
ivedamaha---

nys\_1,1.15: buddhirupalabdhirjñanamityanarthantaram //

nacetanasya karanasya buddherjñanam bhavitumarhati|  
taddhi cetanam syat|  
ekascayam cetano dehendriyasanghatavyatirikta iti|  
prameyalaksanarthasya  
vakyasyanyarthaprakasanamupapattisamarthyaditi //15//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.16 \*\*\*\*\*

smrtyanumanagamasamsayapratibhasvapnajñānohah  
sukhadipratyaksamicchadayasca manaso lingani| tesu satsviyamapi---

nys\_1,1.16: yugapajñānanutpattirmanaso lingam //

anindriyanimittah smrtyadayah karanantaranimitta  
bhavitumarhantiti|  
yugapacca khalu ghranadinam gandhadinam ca sannikarsesu satsu  
yugapajñānani notpadyante|  
tenanumiyate, asti tattadindriyasamyogi sahakari nimittantaramavyapi,  
yasyasannidhernoṭpadyate jñānam, sannidhescotpadyata iti|  
manahsamyoganapekṣasya hindriyarthasannikarsasya jñānahetutve  
yugapadutpadyeran jñānani //16//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.17 \*\*\*\*\*

kramaprapta tu---

nys\_1,1.17: pravrttirvagbuddhisarirambhah //

mano 'tra buddhiriti abhipretam, budhyate 'neneti buddhih|  
so 'yabharambhah sarirena vaca manasa ca punyah papasca  
dasavidhah|  
tadetakrtabhasyam dvitiyasutra iti //17//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.18: pravartanalaksana dosah //

pravartana---pravrtti hetutvam, jñātaram hi ragadayah pravartayanti  
punye pape va| yatra mityajñānam tatra ragadvesaviti|  
pratyatmavedaniya hime dosah kasmallaksanato nidrdisyanta iti?  
karmalaksanah khalu raktadvistamudhah, rakto hi tat karma  
kurute yena karmana sukham dukkham va labhate, tatha  
dvistastatha mudha iti|  
dosa ragadvesamoha  
ityucyamane bahu noktam bhavatiti //18//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.19 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.19: punar utpattih pretyabhavah //

utpannasya kvacitsattvanikaye mrtva ya punarutpattih sa  
pretyabhavah| utpannasya---sambaddhasya| sambandhastu  
dehendriyabuddhivedanabhih| punarutpattih--- punardehadibhih  
sambandhah| purarityabhyasabhidhanam| yatra kvacitpranabhrnnikaye  
varttamanah purvopattan dehadin jahati tatpraiti|  
yat tatranyatra va dehadinanyanupadatte tadbhavati|  
pretyabhavah---mrtva punarjanma|  
so 'yam janmamaranaprabandhabhyaso 'nadirapavargantah pretyabhavo  
veditavya iti //19//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.20: pravrttidosajanito 'rthah phalam //

sukhaduhkhasamvedanam phalam| sukhavipakam karma duhkhavipakam  
ca|  
tatpunardehendriyavisayabuddhisu satisu bhavatiti saha dehadibhih  
phalamabhipratam|  
tatha hi pravrttidosajanito 'rtha phalametatsarvam bhavati|  
tadetatphalamupattamupattam heyam, tyaktam tyaktamupadeyamiti nasya  
hanopadanayornistha paryavasanam vasti, sa khalvayam phalasya  
hanopadanasrotatasohyate loka iti //20//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.21 \*\*\*\*\*

athaitadeva---

nys\_1,1.21: badhanalaksanam dukkham //

badhana pida tapa iti|  
tayanubaddhamanasaktamavinirbhagena vartamanam dukkhayogad  
dukkhamiti|  
so 'yam sarvam dukkhenanubaddhamiti pasyan dukkham jhasurjanmani  
dukkhadarsi nirvidyate nirvinno virajyate virakto vimucyate //21//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.22 \*\*\*\*\*

yatra tu nistha yatra tu paryavasanam so 'yam---

nys\_1,1.22: tadyantavimokso 'pavargah //

tena dukkhena janmana atyantam vimuktirapavargah| katham? upattasya  
janmano hanam, anyasya canupadanam| etamavasthamaparyantamapavargam  
vedayante 'pavargavidah| tadabhayamajaramamrtyupadam brahma  
ksemaprapitariti//

nityam sukhamatmano mahattvavat tattu mokse abhivyajyate,  
tenabhivyaktenatyantam vimuktah sukhi bhavatiti kecit manyante|  
tesam pramanabhavadanupapattih| na pratyaksam nanumanam  
nagamo va vidyate, nityam sukhamatmano mahattvavat tattu mokse  
'bhivyajyata iti//

nityasyabhivyaktih samvedanam, tasya hetuvacanam| nityasya  
sukhasyabhivyaktih samvedanam jñanamiti, tasya heturvacyo  
yatastadutpadyata iti//

sukhavannityamiti cet? samsarasthasya muktenavisesah| yatha muktah  
sukhena tatsamvedanena ca sannityenopapannastatha

samsarastho 'pityavisesah prasajyate, ubhayasya nityatvat//

abhyunuññane ca dharmadharmaphalena sahaacaryam yaugapadyam grhyate|  
yadidam utpattisthanesu dharmadharmaphalam sukham dukkham ca  
samvedyate paryayena, tasya ca nityasamvedanasya ca sahabhavo

yaugapadyam grhyeta, na sukhabhavo nanabhivyaktirasti, ubhayasya  
nityatvat/

anityatve hetuvacanam| atha mokse nityasya sukhasya savedanamanityam?  
yatastadutpadyate sa heturvacyah| atmamanahsamyogasya  
nimittantarasahitasya hetutvam| tasya sahakarinimittantaravacanam|  
atmamanahsamyogo heturiti cet? evamapi tasya sahakari nimittantaram  
vacaniyamiti//

dharmasya karanavacanam| yadi dharmo nimittantaram? tasya heturvacyo yata  
utpadyata iti| yogasamadhijasya karyavasayavirodhatpraksaye  
samvedanenivrthih| yadi yogasamadhijo dharmo hetuh? tasya  
karyavasayavipodhatpraksaye samvedanam amatyantam nivarteta//

asamvedane cavidyamanenavisesah| yadi  
dharmaksayatsamvedanoparamo nityam sukham na samvedyate iti kim  
vidyamanam na samvedyate, athavidyamanamiti nanumanam visiste  
'satiti/

apraksayasca dharmasya niranumanamutpattidharmakasyanityatvat|  
yogasamadhijo dharmo na ksiyata iti nastyanumanam|  
utpattidharmakamanityamiti viparyayasya tvanumanam| yasya tu samvedanoparamo  
nasti tena samvedanaheturnitya ityanujñeyam//

nitye ca muktasamsarasthayoravisesa ityuktam| yatha muktasya nityam  
sukham tatsamvedanahetusca, samvedanasya tuparamo nasti, karanasya  
nityatvat, tatha samsarasthasyapiti| evam ca sati dharmadharmaphalena  
sukhaduhkhasamvedanena sahcaryam grhyeteti//

sariradisambandhah pratibandhaheturiti cet? na,  
sariradinamupabhogarthatvat, viparyayasya cananumanat| syanmatam,  
samsaravasthasya sariradisambandho nityasukhasamvedanahetoh  
pratibandhakah, tenaviseso nastiti| etaccayuktam, sariradaya  
upabhogarthaste bhogapratibandham karisyantitya nupapannam | na  
castyanumanamasarirasyatmano bhogah kascidastiti//

istadhigamartha pravrttiriti cet? na, anistoparamarthatvat| idam  
anumanam, istadhigamartho moksopadesah pravrttisca  
mumuksunam, nobhayamanarthakamiti| etaccayuktam, anistoparamartha  
moksopadesah, pravrttisca mumuksunamiti|  
nestamanistenananubaddham sambhavatiti anistanubandhat  
istamapyanistasampadyate, anistahanaya ca ghatamana  
istamapi jahati, vivekahanasyasakyatvaditi//

drstatikramasca dehadisu tulyah| yatha drstamanityam  
sukham parityajya nityam sukham kamayate, evam dehendriya  
buddhiranitya drsta anikramya muktasya nitya dehendriyabuddhayah  
kalpayitavyah, sadhiyascaivam muktasya caikatmyam kalpitam  
bhavatiti//

upapattiviruddhamiti cet? samanam| dehadinam nityatvam

pramanaviruddham kalpayayitumasakyamiti? samanam| sukhasyapi tarhi  
nityatvam pramanaviruddham kalpayitumasakyamiti//

atyantike ca samsaraduhkhabhave sukhavacanadagame 'pi  
satyavirodhah| yadyapi kascidagamah syat muktasyatyantikam sukhamiti?  
sukhasabda atyantike duhkhabhave prayukta ityevamupapadyate, drsto  
hi duhkhabhave sukhasabdaprayogo bahulamloka iti//

nityasukharagasyaprahane moksadhigamabhavo ragasya  
bandhanasamajñanat| yadyayam mokse nityam sukhamabhivyajyata iti  
nityasukharagena moksayaghatamana na moksamadhigacchet,  
nadhigantumarhatiti| bandhanasamajñato hi ragah| na ca bandhane satyapi  
kascinmukta ityupapadyata iti//

prahinanityasukharagasyapratikulatvam| athasya nityasukharagah  
prahiyate, tasminprahine nasya nityasukharagah pratikulo bhavati?  
yadyevam, muktasya nityam sukham bhavati, athapi na bhavati,  
nasyobhayoh paksayormoksadhigamo vikalpyata iti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.23 \*\*\*\*\*

sthanavata etarhi samsayasya laksanam vacyamiti taducyate---

nys\_1,1.23:

samananekadharmopapattervipratipatterupalabdhyanupalabdhyavyavasthasca  
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah //

samanadharmopapattervisesapekso vimarsah samsaya iti|  
sthanupurusayoh samanam dharmamarohaparinahau pasyan  
purvadrstam ca tayovisesam bubhutsamanah kisvidityanyataram  
navadharayati, yat tadanavadharanajñanam sa samsayah|  
samanamanayordharmamupalabhe visesamanyatarasya nopalabha ityesa  
buddhih apeksa| sa samsayasya pravarttika varttate| tena  
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah//

anekadharmopapatteriti| samanajatoyamasamanajatiyam canekam|  
tasyanekasya dharmopapatteh visesasyobhayatha drstatvat|  
samanajatiyebhyo 'samanajatiyebhyascartha visisyante,  
gandhavattvatprthivyavadibhyasca visisyate, gunakarmabhyasca| asti  
ca sabde vibhagajanyatvam visesah| tasmin dravyam gunah karma  
veti sandehah, visesasyobhayatha drstatvat| kim dravyasya sato  
gunakarmabhyo visesah, ahosvidagunasya sato dravyakarmabhyah, atha

karmanah sato dravyagunebhya iti? visesapeksa anyatamasya  
vyavasthapakam dharmam nopalabha iti buddhiriti//

vipratipatteriti| vyahatamekarthadarsanam vipratipattih, vyaghatah  
virodho 'sahabhava iti| astyatmekam darsanam nastyatmetyaparam| na ca  
sadbhavasadbhavau sahaikatra sambhavatah| na canyatarasadhako  
heturupalabhyate| tatra tattvanavadharanam samsaya iti//

upalabdhyavyavthatah khalvapi| saccodakamupalabhyate tadagadisu,

maricisu cavidyamanamudakamiti, atah kkacidupasabhyamane  
tattvavyavasthapakasya pramanasyanupalabdheh kim sadupalabhyate  
'thasaditi samsayo bhavati//

anupalabdhyavasthasca| sacca nopalabhyate mulakilakodakadi,  
asaccanuppannam niruddham va, tatah kkacidanupalabhyamane, kim  
sannopalabhyate utasaditi samsayo bhavati| visesapekso purvavat//

purvah samano 'nekasca dharmo jñeyasthah, upalabdhyanupalabdhi  
punarjñatrsthe, etavata visesena punarvacanam|  
samanadharmadhigamatsamanadharmopapattervisessasmrtyapekso vimarsa  
iti //23//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.24 \*\*\*\*\*

sthanavatam laksanavacanamiti samanam/

nys\_1,1.24: yamarthamadhikrtya pravartate tatprayojanam //

yamarthamaptavyam hatavyam va vyavasaya  
tadapthianopayamanutisthati, prayojanam tadveditavyam,  
pravrttitetutvat/ imamarthamapsyami hasyami vetivyavasayo  
'rthasyadhikarah, evam vyavasiamano 'rtho 'dhikriyata iti//14//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.25 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.25: laukikapariksadanam yasminn arthe buddhisamyam sa  
drstantah //

lokasamanyamanatitah laukikah, naisargikam vainayikam  
buddhyatisayam apraptah|  
tadviparitah pariksakah, tarkena pramanairartham  
pariksitarhantiti|  
yatha yamartham laukika budhyatante, tatha pariksaka api, so 'rtho  
drstantah|  
drstantavirodhena hi pratipaksah pratiseddavya bhavantiti,  
drstantasamadhita na svapaksah sthapaniya bhavantiti,  
avayavesu codaharanaya kalpata iti //25//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.26 \*\*\*\*\*

atha siddhantah| idamitthambhutañcetyabhyanjñayamanamarthajitam  
siddham siddhasya samsthitih siddhantah|  
samsthitiritthambhavavyavastha---dharmaniyamah| sa khalvayam---

nys\_1,1.26: tantradhikaranabhyupagasamsasthitih siddhantah //

tantrarthasasthitih tantrasamsthitih|  
tantramitaretarabhisambaddhasyarthasamuhasyopadesah sastram|  
adhikarananusaktarthasamsthitiradhikaranasamsthitih|  
abhyupagasamsthitiranavadharitarthapariagrahah|  
tadvisesapariksanyabhyupagasasiddhantah // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.27 \*\*\*\*\*

tantrabhedat tu khalu sa caturvidhah

nys\_1,1.27:

sarvatantrapratitantradhikaranabhyupagamasamsthityarthantarabhavat //

tatraitascatasrah samsthitayo 'rthantarabhutah//27//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.28 \*\*\*\*\*

tasam---

nys\_1,1.28: sarvatantraviruddhastantre 'dhikrto 'rthah

sarvatantrasiddhantah //

yatha ghranadinindriyani, gandhadaya indriyarthah,

prthivyadini bhutani, pramanairarthasya grahanamiti //28//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.29: samanatantrasiddhah paratantrasiddhah

pratitantrasiddhantah //

yatha nasata atmalabhah, na sata atmahanam, niratisayascetanah

dehendriyamanahsam visayesu tattatkaranesu ca visesa iti

sankhcanam /

purusakarmadinimitto bhutasargah, karmahetavo dosah pravrttisca,

svagunavisistascetanah, asadutpadyate utpannam nirudhyata iti

yoganam //29//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.30: yatsiddhav anyaprakaranasiddhih sah

adhikaranasiddhantah //

yasyarthasya siddhavanye 'rtha anusajyante, na tairvina so 'rthah

sidhyati te 'rtha yadadhistanah, so 'dhikaranasiddhantah| yatha

dehendriyavyatirikto jñata darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanaditi|

atranusangino 'rtha indriyananatvam, niyatavisayanindriyani,

svavisayagrahanalingani jñaturjñanasadhanani,

gandhadigunavyatiriktam dravyam,

gunadhikaranamanyatavisayascetana iti| purvarthasiddhavete

'rthah sidhyanti| na tairvina so 'rthah sambhavatiti//30//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.31 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.31: apariksitaabhyupagamat

tadvisesapariksanamabhyupagasiddhantah //

yatra kimcidarthajatamapariksitamabhyupagamyate, astu dravyam

sabdah, sa tu nityo 'thanitya iti? dravyasya sato anityata nityata va

tadvisesah pariksyate, so 'bhyupagamasiddhantah

svabuddhyatisayacikhyapayisaya parabuddhyavajñanaya ca pravartata iti

//31//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.32 \*\*\*\*\*

athavayavah---

nys\_1,1.32: pratijñahetudaharanopanayanigamananyavayavah //

dasavayavaneke nauyayika vakye sañcaksate jijñasa samsayah  
sakyapraptih prayojanam samsayavyudasa iti| te kasmannocyanta iti?  
tatrapratiyamane 'rthe pratyarthasya pravartika jijñasa|  
apratiyamanamartham kasmajijñasate? tam tattvato jñatam hasyami  
vopadasya upeksisye veti| ta eta  
hanopadanopeksabuddhayastattvajñanasyarthah tadarthamayam  
jijñasate| sa khalviyamasadhanam arthasyeti| jijñasadhikasthanam  
samsayasca vyahatadharmopasanghatat tatvajñane pratyasannah|  
vyahatorhi dharmayoranyatarattattvam bhavitumarhatiti| sa  
prthagupadisto 'pyasadhanamarthasyeti| pramatuh pramanani  
prameyadhigamarthani, sa sakyapraptirna sadhakasya vakyasya bhagena  
yujyate pratijñadvaditi| prayojanam tattvavadharanamarthasadhakasya  
vakyasya phalam naikadesa iti|  
samsayavyudasah pratipaksopavarnanam tatpratisedhena  
tattvajñanabhyanujñanartham, na tvayam sadhakavakyaikadesa iti|  
prakarane tu jijñadaya samartha avadharaniarthopakarati|  
tattvarnhasadhakabhavattu pratijñadayah sadhakavankyasya bhaga  
ekadesa avayava iti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.33 \*\*\*\*\*

tesam tu yathavibhaktanam---

nys\_1,1.33: sadhyanirdesah pratijña //

prajñapaniyena dharmena dharmino visistasya parigrahavacanam  
pratijña sadhyanirdesah| anityah sabda iti // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.34: udaharanasadharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh //

udaharanena samanyatsadhyasya dharmasya sadhanam prajñapanam  
hetuh|  
sadhya pratisandhaya dharmamudaharane ca pratisandhaya tasya  
sadhanatavacanam hetuh|  
utpattidharmakatvaditi|  
utpattidharmakamanityam drstamiti // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.35 \*\*\*\*\*

kimetavaddhetulaksanamiti? netyucyate| kim tarhi?

nys\_1,1.35: tatha vaidharmyat //

udaharanavaidharmyacca sadhyasadhanam hetuh|  
katham? anityah sabdah utpattidharmakatvat|  
anutpattidharmakam nityam drstam atmadaya iti //35//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.36 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.36: sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstantah

udaharanam //

sadhyena sadharmyam samanadharmata|  
sadhyasadharmyatkarantaddharmabhavi drstanta iti| tasya  
dharmastaddharmah| tasyeti sadhyasya| sadhyam ca dvididham  
dharmivisisto va dharmah sabdasyanityatvam, dharmavisisto va  
dharmi anityah sabda iti| ihottaram tadgrahanena grhyata iti|  
kasmad? prthagdharmavacanat| tasya dharmastaddharmah| taddharmasya  
bhavastaddharmabhavah| sa yasmin drstante vartate sa  
drstantah taddharmabhavi| yasmin drstante  
sadhyasadharmyadutpattidharmakatvat sadhyasya dharmo 'nityatvam bhavati  
sa drstantah| sadhyasadharmyadutpattidharmakatvattaddharmabhavi  
bhavati, sa codadaharanamisyate| sthalyadi  
dravyamutpattidharmakamanityam drstamiti| tatra yudatpadyate  
tadutpattidharmakam| tacca bhutva na bhavati, atmanam jahati nirudhyata  
ityanityam| evamutpattidharmakatvam sadhanamanityatvam sadhyam|  
so 'yamekasmin dvayordharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavah sadharmyad  
vyasthita upalabhyate|  
tam drstanta upalabhamanah sabde 'pyanuminoti, sabdo  
'pyutpattidharmakatvadanityah sthalyadivaditi|  
udahariyate 'nena dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhava ityudaharanam //36//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.37 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.37: tadviparyayat va viparitam //

drstanta udaharanamiti prakrtam |  
sadhyavaidharmyadataddharmabhavi ca drstanta udaharanamiti |  
anityah sabda utpattidharmakatvat anutpattidharmakam nityamatmadi, so  
'yamatmadirdrstantah  
sadhyavaidharmyadanutpattidharmakatvadataddharmabhavi-yo 'sau sadhyasya  
dharmo 'nityatvam sa tasmin na bhavatiti| atratmadau drstanta  
utpattidharmakatvasyabhavadanityatvam na bhavatiti upalabhamanah  
sabde vapiryayamanuminoti, utpattidharmakatvasya bhavadanityah sabda iti|  
sadharmyoktasya hetoh sadhyasadharmyat taddharmabhavi drstanta  
udaharanam| vaidharmyoktasya hetoh sadhyavaidharmyadataddharmabhavi  
drstanta udaharanam| purvasmin drstante yau tau dharmam  
sadhyasadhanabhutau pasyati sadhye 'pi tayoh  
sadhyasadhanabhavamanuminoti|  
uttarasmin drstante yayordharmayorekasyabhavaditarasyabhavam  
pasyati tayorekatarasya bhavaditarasya bhavam sadhye 'numinotiti|  
tadetaddhetvabhasesu na sambhavatityahetavo hetvabhasesu|  
tadidam hetudaharanayoh samarthyam paramasuksmam  
duhkhabodham panditarupavedaniyamiti //37//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.38 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,1.38: udaharanapeksah tatha iti upasamharah na tatha iti  
va sadhyasya upanayah //

udaharanapeksa udaharanatantra udaharanavasah| vasah  
samarthyam| sadhyasadharmyayukte udaharane  
sthalyadidravayamutpattidharmakamanityam drstam, tatha ca sabda  
utpattidharmaka iti sadhyasya sabdasyotpattidharmakatvamupasamhriyate |  
sadhyavaidharmyayuktam punarudaharane atmadidravayamanutpattidharmakam  
nityam drstam, na ca tathanutpattidharmakah sabda iti,  
anutpattidharmakatvasyopasamharapratisedhenotpattidharmakattvamupasamhri  
yate | taddidamupasamharadveta mudaharanadvaitadbhavati| upasamhriyate  
aneneti copasamharo veditavya iti//38//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.39 \*\*\*\*\*

dvividhasya punarhetodvividhasya codaharanasyopasamharadvaite ca  
samanam---

nys\_1,1.39: hetvapadesatpratijñayah punarvacanam nigamanam //

sadharmyokte va vaidharmyokte va yathodaharanamupasamhriyate  
tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti nigamanam/ nigamyante aneneti  
pratijñahetudaharanopanaya ekatrete nigamanam| nigamyante samarthyante  
sambadhyante| tatra sadharmyokte tavadvetau vakyam, anityah sabda iti  
pratijña| utpattidharmakatvaditi hetuh| utpattidharmakam sthalyadi  
dravyamanityamityudaharanam| tatha cotpattidharmakah sabda  
ityupanayah| tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti nigamanam|  
vaidharmyokte 'pi, anityah sabdah| utpattidharmakatvat,  
anatpattidharmakamatmadi dravyam nityam drstam| na ca  
tathanutpattidharmakah sabdah| kim tarhi? utpattidharmakah|  
tasmadutpattidharmakatvadanityah sabda iti//

avayavasamudaye ca vakye  
sambhuyetaretarabhisambandhatpramananyartham sadhayantiti|  
sambhavastavat, sabdavisaya pratijña, aptopadesasya  
pratyaksanumanabhyam pratisandhanadanrsesca  
svatantryanupapatteh| anumanam hetuh, udaharane samdrsya  
pratipatteh| taccodaharanabhasye vyakhyatam|  
pratyaksavisayamudaharanam, drstenadrstasiddheh|  
upamanamupanayah, tathetyupasamhaarat, na ca tatheti  
copamanadharmapratisedhe viparitadharmopasamhaarasiddheh|  
sarvesamekarthapratipattau samarthyapradarsanam nigamanamiti//

itaretarabhisambandho 'pi---asatyam pratijñayamanasraya hetvadayo  
na pravartteran| asati hetau kasya sadhanabhavah pradarsyeta? udaharane  
sadhya ca kasyopasamhaarah syat? kasya capadesatpratijñayah  
punarvacanam nigamanam syat iti? asatyudaharane kena sadharmyam  
vaidharmyam va sadhyasadhanamupadiyeta? kasya va  
sadharmyavasadupasamhaarah pravarteta? upanayam cantarena sadhya  
'nupasamhrtah sadhako dharmo nartham sadhayet| nigamanabhave  
canabhivyaktasambandhanam pratijñadinamekarthena pravartanam  
tatheti pratipadanam kasyeti//

athavayavarthah| sadhyasya dharmasya dharmina sambandhopapadanam  
pratijñarthah| udaharanena samanasya viparitasya va sadhyasya  
dharmasya sadhakabhavavacanam hetvarthah| dharmayoh  
sadhyasadhanabhavapradarsanamekatrodaharanarthah| sadhanabhutasya  
dharmasya sadhyena dharmena samanadhikaranyopapadanamupanayarthah|  
udaharanasthayorddharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavopapattau sadhye  
viparitaprasangapratisedhartham nigamanam//

na caitasyam hetudaharanaparisuddhau satyam  
sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya  
vikalpajatinigrahasthanabahutvam prakramate|  
avyavasthapyā khalu dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavamudaharane jativadi  
pratyavatisthate|  
vyavasthiteha khilu dharmayoh sadhyasadhanabhavē drstantasthe  
grhyamane sadhanabhutasya dharmasya hetutvena upadanam na  
sadharmyamatrasya, na vairdharmyamatrasya veti //39//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.40 \*\*\*\*\*

ata urdhvam tarko laksaniya iti athedamucyate---

nys\_1,1.40: avijñātatattve 'rthe  
karanopapattitastattvajñānarthamuhastarkah //

avijñāyamanatattve 'rthe jijñāsa tavajjayate janiyamamarthamiti| atha  
jijñāsitasya vastuno vyahatau dharmāum vibhāgena vimrsati, kim svit  
ittthamahosvinnetthamiti| vimrsyamanayorddharmayorekataram  
karanopapattya anujñānati, sambhavatyasmin karanam pramanam  
heturiti| karanopapattya syadevametat netaraditi//

tatra nidarsanam, yo 'yam jñāta jñātavymartham janite, tam  
tattvato janiyeti jijñāsa| sa kimutpattidharmako 'nutpattidharmakam iti  
vimarsah| vimrsyamane 'vijñātatattve 'rthe yasya  
dharmasyabhyanujñākaranamupapadyate, tamanujanati|  
yadyayamanutpattidharmakah tatah svakrtasya karmanah phalamanubhavati  
jñāta| duhkhanmapravrttidosaṁthyajñānanamuttaramuttaram  
purvasya purvasya karanam, uttarottarapāye ca  
tadanantarabhavadapavarga iti syatam samsarapavargaum|  
utpattidharmake jñātari punarṇa syatam| utpannah khalu jñāta  
dehendriyavisayabuddhivedanabhih sambadhyata iti nasyedam  
svakrtasya karmanah phalam| utpannasca bhutva na bhavātiti,  
tasyavidyamanasya niruddhasya va svakrtakarmanah phalopabhogo nasti,  
tadevamekasyānekarayogah sariraviyogascatyantam na syaditi,  
yatra karanamanupapadyamanam pasyati, tannanujanati| so  
'yamevamlaksana uhastarka ityucyate//

katham punarayam tattvajñānartho na tattvajñānameveti?  
anavadharanat| anujanatyayamekataram dharmam karanopapattya, na  
tvavadharayati na vyavasyati na niscinoti evamevedamiti| katham  
tattvajñānārtha iti? tattvajñānavisayabhyanujñālakṣanaduhad

bhavitatprasannadanantaram pramanasamarthyat tattvajñanam utpadyata  
ityevam tattvajñanartha iti//

so 'yam tarkah pramanani pratisandadhanah pramanabhyanuññanat  
pramanasahito vade 'padista iti| avijñatatattve 'rthe iti yatha so  
'rtho bhavati tasya tathabhavastattvamaviparyayo yathatathyam //40//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,1.41 \*\*\*\*\*

etasmisca tarkavisaye---

nys\_1,1.41: vimrsya paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharana  
nirnayah //

sthapana sadhanam, pratisedha upalambhah| tau sadhanopalambhau  
paksapratipaksasrayau vyatisaktavanubandhena pravarttamanau  
paksapratipaksavityucyete| tayoranyatarasya nivrttih  
ekatarasyavasthanamavarjaniamavasyambhavivat| yasyavasthanam  
tasyarthavadharanam nirnayah//

nedam paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam sambhavatiti eko hi  
pratiññatamartham tam hetutah sthapayati pratisiddham coddharati  
dvtityasya| dvtiyena sthapanahetusca pratisidhyate tasyaiva  
pratisedhahetuscodhriyate| sa nivarttate| tasya nivrttau yo  
'vatisthate tenarthavadharanam nirnayah//

ubhabhyamevarthavadharanamityaha| kaya yuktya? ekasya sambhavo  
dvtityasyasambhavah| tavetau sambhavasambhavau vimarsam saha  
nivarttayata ubhayasambhave| ubhayasambhave tvanivrtto nimarsa iti|  
vimrsyete vimarsam krtva| so 'yam vimarsah  
paksapratipaksavavyadyotyā nyayam pravartayatyupadiyata iti| etacca  
viruddhayorekadharmisthayorbodhavyam| yatra tu dharmisamanyagatau viruddhau  
dharmaum hetutah sambhavatah tatra samuccayah, hetuto 'rthasya  
tathabhavopapatte| yatha kriyavad dravyamiti laksanavacane yasya  
dravyasya kriyayogo hetutah sambhavati tat kriyavat, yasya na  
sambhavati tadakriyamiti| ekadharmisthayosca viruddhayoh  
dharmayorayugapadbhavavinoh kalavikalpah, yatha tadeva dravyam  
kriyayuktam kriyavat, anutpannoparatakriyam punarakriyamiti//

na cayam nirnaye niyamah vimrsyaiva  
paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnaya iti, kim tarhi?  
bhavati khalvindriyarthasannikarsadutpannapratyakse 'rthavadharanam  
nirnaya iti, pariksavisaye tu vimrsya  
paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnayah| sastre vade ca  
vimarsavarjam //41//

//iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye prathamadhyayasya prathamahnika//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.1 \*\*\*\*\*

tisrah katha bhavanti, vado jalpo vitanda ceti| tasam---

nys\_1,2.1: pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah siddhantaviruddhah

pañcavayavopapannah paksapratipaksaparigraho vadah //

ekadhikaranasthau viruddhau dharmaum paksapratipaksau  
pratyanikabhavat, astyatma nasyatmeti| nanadhikaranasthau  
viruddhavapi na paksapratipaksau, yatha nitya atma, anitya buddhiriti|  
parigraho 'bhyupagamavyavastha| sodyayam paksapratipaksaparigraho  
vadah| tasya visesanam pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah|  
pramanatarkasadhanah pramanatarkopalambhasca| pramanaistarkana  
ca sadhanamupalambhascasmin kriyata iti| sadhanam sthapanam|  
upalambhah pratisadhah| tau sadhanopalambhau ubhayorapi  
paksayorvyatisaktavanubaddhau ca tavad yavadeko nivrtta ekataro  
vyavasthita iti| nivrttasyopalambho vyavasthitasya sadhanamiti//

jalpe nigrasthanaviniyogadvade tatpratisedhah| tatpratisedhe ca  
kasyacidabhyanuñanartham siddhantaviruddha iti vacanam|  
siddhantamabhyupetya tadvirodhi viruddha iti viruddhasya hetvabhasasya  
nigrasthanasyabhyanuñña vade| pañcavayavopapanna iti  
hinamanyatamenapyavayavena nyunam hetudaharanadhikamadhikam iti  
caitayorabhyanuñanarthamiti//

avayavesu pramanatarkantarbhava prthak pramanatarkagrahanam  
sadhanopalambhavyatisangajñapanartham|  
anyathobhavapi paksau sthapanahetuna pravrttau vada iti syat|  
antarenapi cavayavasambandham pramananyartham sadhayantiti  
drstam, tenapi kalpena sadhanopalambhau vade bhavata iti jñāpayati|  
chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambho jalpa iti vacanadvinigrāho jalpa iti  
ma vijñāyati, chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambha eva jalpah,  
pramanatarkasadhanopalambho vada eveti sa ma vijñāyityevamartha  
prthak pramanatarkagrahanamiti //1//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.2 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.2: yathoktopapannah chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambhah  
jalpah //

yathoktopapanna iti, pramanatarkasadhanopalambhah siddhantaviruddhah  
pañcavayavopapannah paksapratipaksaparigraha|  
chalajatinigrasthanasadhanopalambha iti, chalajatinigrasthanaih  
sadhanamupalambhascasmin kriyata iti evamvisesano jalpah//

na khalu vai chalajatinigrasthanaih sadhanam kasyacidarthasya  
sambhavati, pratisedharthataivaisam samanyalaksane  
visesalaksane ca sruyate vacanavighato 'rthavikalpopattya chalam  
iti, sadharmyavaigharmyabhyam pratyavasthanam jatih  
vipratipattirapatipattisca nigrasthanam iti| visesalaksanesvapi  
yathasvamiti| na caitadvijaniyatpratisedharthatayaivartham  
sadhayantiti, chalajatinigrasthanopalambho jalpa ityevamapyucyamane  
vijñāyata etaditi//

pramanaih  
sadhanopalambheyischalajatinigrasthananamangabhavah

svapakarsanarthatvat, na svatantranam sadhanabhavah|  
yattatpramanairarthasya sadhanam tatra  
chalajatinigrasthanamangabhavo raksanarthatvat| tani hi  
prayujyamanani parapaksavighate svapaksam raksanti| tatha cuktam  
tattvadhyavasayasamraksanartham jalpavitande  
bijaprarohasamharaksanartham kantakasakhavaranaavat iti|  
yascasau pramanaih pratipaksasyopalambhastasya caitani  
prayujyamanani pratishedhabighatatsahakarini bhavanti|  
tadevamangibhutanam chaladinamupadanam jalpe, na  
svatantranam sadhanabhavah|  
upalambhe tu svatantrayamapyastiti // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.3 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.3: sa pratipaksasthapanahinah vitanda //

sa jalpo vitanda bhavati| kim visesanah? pratipaksasthapanaya  
hinah| yau tau samanadhikaranau viruddhau dharmam  
paksapratipaksavityuktau tayorekataram vaitandiko na sthapyatiti  
parapaksapratishedhenaiva pravarttata iti//

astu tarhi sa pratipaksahino vitanda? yadvai khalu  
tatparapratishedhalaksanam vakyam sa vaitandikasya paksah, na  
tvasau sadhyam kamcidartham pratijnaya sthapyatiti|  
tasmadyathanyasamevastviti //3//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.4 \*\*\*\*\*

hetulaksanabhavadahetavo hetusamanyadvetu vadabhasamanah| ta  
ime---

nys\_1,2.4: savyabhicaraviruddhaprakaranasamasadhyasamakalatita  
hetvabhasah //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.5 \*\*\*\*\*

tesam---

nys\_1,2.5: anaikantikah savyabhicarah //

vyabhicara ekatravyavasthithi| saha vyabhicarena varttate iti  
savyabhicarah| nidarsanam---nityah sabdo 'sparsatvat| sparsavan  
kummoh anityo drstah| na ca tatha sparsavan sabdah|  
tasmadasparsatvannityah sabda iti| drstante  
sparsavattvamanityatvam ca dharmam na sadhyasadhanabhutau grhyate,  
sparsavamscanurnityasceti| atmadau ca drstante  
udaharanasadharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh iti asparsatvaditi  
heturnityatvam vyabhicarati, asparsa ca buddhiranitya ceti| evam  
dvidvidhapi drstante vyabhicaratsadhyasadhanabhavo nastiti  
laksanabhavadaheturiti//

nityatvamapyeko 'ntah|  
anityatvamapyeko 'ntah|

ekasminnante vidyata iti aikantiko viparyayadanaikanitakah,  
ubhayantavyapakatvaditi // 5//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.6 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.6: siddhantam abhyupetya tadvirodhi viruddhah //

tam virunaddhiti tadvirodhi, abhyupetam siddhantam vyahantiti|  
yatha so 'yam vikaro vyakterapaiti nityatvapratishedhat, na nityo vikara  
upapadyate| apeto 'pi vikaro 'sti vinasapratishedhat| so 'yam  
nityatvapratishedhaditi heturvyakterapeto 'pi vikaro 'stityanena  
svasiddhantena virudhyate| katham? vyaktiratmalabhah| upayah  
pracyutih| yadyatmalabhatpracyuto vikaro 'sti, nityatvapratishedhau  
nopapadyate| yadvyakterapetasyapi vikarasyastitvam, tat khalu nityatvamiti|  
nityatvapratishedho nama vikarasyatmalabhatpracyuteh upapattih|  
yadatmalabhatpracyavate tadanityam drstam|  
yadasti na tadatmalabhatpracyavate|  
astitvam catmalabhapracutyutiriti ca viruddhvetau dhamau na saha  
sambhavata iti|  
so 'yam heturyam siddhantamasritya pravarttate tameva vyahantiti //  
6//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.7 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.7: yasmāt prakaranacinta saḥ nirṇayarthamapadistah  
prakaranasamah //

vimarsadhisthanau paksapratipaksavubhavanavasitau prakaranam|  
tasya cinta vimarsatprabhrti prannirṇayadyatsamiksanam, sa  
jijñāsa yatkrta sa nirṇayartham prayukta ubhayapakasamyat  
prakaranamanativartamanah prakaranasamo nirṇayaya na prakalpate|  
prajñāpanam tvanityah sabdo  
nityadharmanupalabdherityanupalabhyamananityadharmakamanityam  
drstam sthalyadi//

yantra samano dharmah samsayakaranam hetutvenopadiyate, sa  
samsayasamah savyabhicara eva| ya tu vimarsasya visesapeksita  
ubhayapaksavisesanupalabdhisca sa prakaranam pravartayati| yatha  
sabde nityadharmo nopalabhyate evamanityadharmah api|  
seyamubhayapaksavisesanupalabdhih prakaranacintam pravartayati|  
katham? viparyaye hi prakarananivrtteh|  
yadi nityadharmah sabde grhyeta, na syatprakaranam|  
yadi va anityadharmo grhyeta, evamapi nivartteta prakaranam|  
so 'yam heturubhau paksau pravartayannanyatarasya nirṇayaya na  
prakalpate // 7//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.8: sadhyavisistah sadhyatvat sadhyasamah //

dravyam chayeti sadhyam, gatimattvaditi hetuh| sadhyenavisistah  
sadhaniyatvat sadhyasamah|

ayamapyasiddhatvatsadhayavatprajñapayitavyah|  
sadhyaṃ tavadetat---kim puruṣavacchayapi gacchati aho  
svīdavarakadravye saṃsarpati avaranasantanadasannidhisantano 'yam  
tejaso grhyata iti|  
sarpata khalu dravyena yo yastejobhaga avriyate tasya  
tasyasannidhirevavicchinno grhyata iti|  
avaranam tu praptipratishedha // 8//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.9: kalatyayapadistah kalatitah //

kalatyayena yukto yasyarthaikadeso 'padisyamanasya sa  
kalatyayapadistah kalatita ityucyate| nidarsanam nityah  
sabdah samyogavyangyatvada rupavat| pragurddham ca  
vyakteravasthitam rupam pradīpāghatasamyogena vyajyate, tatha ca  
sabdo 'pyavasthito bherīdandasamyogena vyajyate,  
daruparasusamyogena va| tasmatsamyogavyangyatvannityah sabda  
ityayamahetuh kalatyayapadesat| vyañjakasya samyogasya kalam na  
vyangyasya rupasya vyaktiratyeti| sati pradīpasamyoge rupasya  
grahanam bhavati, na nīrvrte samyoge rupam grhyate| nīrvrte tu  
daruparasusamyoge durasthena sabdah sruyate vibhagakale| seyam  
sabdasya vyaktih| samyogakalam atyetiti na samyoganimitta bhavati|  
kasmāt? karanabhavaddhi karyabhava iti|  
evamudaharanasadharmyasyabhavadasadhanamayam heturhetvabhāsa iti/  
avayavaviparyasavacanam na sūtrarthah| kasmāt? yasya yēnarthasambandho  
durasthasyapi tasya sah/ arthato hyasamarthanamanantaryamakaramam//

ityetadvacanadviparyasenokto heturudaharanasadharmyattatha  
vaidharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetulaksana na jahati|  
ajahaddhetulaksanam na hetvabhāso bhavati//

avayavaviparyasavacanamaprapatakalam iti ca nīgrahasthanamuktam|  
tadevedam punarucyate iti, atastanna sūtrarthah //9//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.10 \*\*\*\*\*

atha chalam---

nys\_1,2.10: vacanavidhato 'rthavikalpopatya chalam //  
na samanyalaksane chalam sakyamudahartum, vibhage tudaharanani  
// 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.11 \*\*\*\*\*

vibhagasca,

nys\_1,2.11: tat trividham vakchalam samanyacchalamupacaracchalam ca  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.12 \*\*\*\*\*

tesam---

nys\_1,2.12: avisesabhihite 'rthe vakturabhiprayadarthanatarakalpana  
vakchalam //

navakambalo 'yam manavaka iti prayogah| atra navah kambalo 'syeti  
vakturabhiprayah| vighrahe tu viseso, na samase| tatrayam chalavadi  
vaktuh abhiprayadavivaksitamanyamartham nava kambala asyeti  
tavadabhihitam bhavateti kalpayati| kalpayitva casambhavena  
pratishedhati, eko 'sya kambalah kuto nava kambala iti| tadidam  
samanyasabde vaci nimitte chalam vakchalamiti//

asya pratyavasthanam---samanyasabdasyanekarthatve  
'nyatarabhidhanakalpanayam visesavacanam| navakambala  
ityanekarthabhidhanam, navah kambalo 'syeti, nava kambala asyeti ca|  
etasminprayukte yeyam kalpana navakambala asyetyetad bhavatabhihitam,  
tacca na sambhavatiti| etasyamanyatarabhidhanakalpanayam viseso  
vaktavyah, yasmadviseso 'rthavisesesu vijñayate 'yamartho  
'nenabhihita iti| sa ca viseso nasti,  
tasmanmithyabhiyogamatrametaditi//

prasaddhisca loke sabdarthasambandho 'bhidhanabhidheyaniyamaniyogah|  
asyabhidhanasyayamartho 'bhidhena iti samanah samanyasabdasya,  
viseso visistasabdasya| prayuktapurvasceme sabda arthe  
prayujyante, naprayuktapurvah| prayogascarthasampratyayarthah|  
arthapratyayacca vyavahara iti| tatraivamarthagatyarthe sabdaprayoge  
samarthyatsamanyasabdasya prayoganiyamah| ajam gramam naya,  
sarpiradara, brahmanam bhojayeti samanyasabdah santo  
'rthavayavesu prayujyante, samarthyat yatrarthakriyadesana sambhavati  
tatra pravartante narthasamanye, kriyadesanasambhavat|  
evamayam samanyasabdo navakambala iti yo 'rthah sambhavati navah  
kambalo 'syeti, tatra pravartate|  
yasatu na sambhavati nava kambala asyeti, tatra na pravartate|  
so 'yamanupapadyamanarthakalpanaya paravakyopalambhaste na kalpata iti //  
12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.13: sambhavato 'rthasyatisamanyayogad asambhutarthakalpana  
samanyacchalam //

aho khalavasau brahmano vidyacaranasampanna ityukte kascidaha  
sambhavati brahmane vidyacaranasampaditi| asya vacanasya vidhato  
'rthavikalpopapattya asambhutarthakalpanaya kriyate yadi brahmane  
vidyacaranasampad sambhavati nanu vratye 'pi sambhavet, vratyo 'pi  
brahmanah, so 'pyastu vidyacaranasampannah|  
yadvivaksitamarthamapnoti catyeti ca tadatisamanyam| yatha  
brahmanatvam vidyacaranasampadam kvacidapnoti kvacidatyetiti|  
samanyanimittam chalam samanyacchalamiti/ asya ca  
pratyavasthanam---avivaksitahetukasya visayanuvadah  
prasamsarthatvad vakyasya| tadatrasambhutarthakalpananupapattih|  
yatha sambhavantyasmin ksetre salaya iti| anirakrtamavivaksitam ca

bijajanma| pravrttivyayastu ksetram prasasyate| so 'yam  
ksetranuvado, nasmin salayo vidhiyanta iti| bijatam  
salinirvrttih sati na vivaksita| evam sambhavati brahmane  
vidyacaranasampaditi sampadvisayo brahmanatvam na sampaddhetuh| na  
catra heturvivaksitah|  
visayanuvadastvayam prasamsarthatvad vakyasya, sati brahmanatve  
sampaddhetuh samartha iti|  
visayam ca prasamsata vakyena yathahetutah phalanirvrttirna  
pratyakhyayate|  
tadevam sati vacanavidhato 'sambhutarthakalpanaya nopapadyata iti // 13  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.14: dharmavikalpanirdese arthasadbhavapratishedhah upacaracchalam  
//

abhidhanasya dharmo yatharthaprayogah| dharmavikalpo 'nyatra  
drstasyanyatra prayogah| tasya nirdese dharmavikalpanirdese| yatha  
mañcah krosantiti arthasadbhavaneva pratishedhah mañcasthah  
purusah krosanti, na tu mañcah krosanti//

ka punararthavikalpopattih? anyatha prayuktasyanyarthakalpanam,  
bhaktya prayoge pradhanyena kalpanam upacaravisayam  
chalamupacaracchalam| upacaro nitarthah sahacaranadinimittena,  
atadbhave tadvadabhidhanamupacara iti//

atra samadhih--prasiddhe prayoge vakturyathabhiprayam  
sabdarthayorabhyanuñña pratishedho va na cchandatah| pradhanabhutasya  
sabdasya bhaktasya ca gunabhutasya prayoga ubhayorloke siddhah| siddhe  
prayoge yatha vakturabhiprayastatha sabdarthavanujñeyau pratishedhyau  
va na cchandatah|  
yadi vakta pradhanasabdham prayunkte, yathabhutasyabhyanuñña  
pratishedho va na nchandatah|  
atha gunabhutam? tada gunabhutasya|  
yatra tu vakta gunabhutam sabdam prayunkte  
pradhanabhutamabhipretya parah pratishedhati, svamanisaya pratishedho  
'sau bhavati na paropalambha iti // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.15: vakchalam evopacaracchalam tad avisesat //

na vakchaladupacaracchalam bhidyate, tasyapyarthantarakalpanaya  
avisesat| ihapi sthanyartho gunasabdah, pradhanasabdah  
sathanartha iti kalpayitva pratisidhyata iti // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.16 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.16: na tadarthantarabhavat //

na vakchalamevopacaracchalam

tasyarthasadbhavapratisedhasarthantarabhavat|  
kutah? arthantarakalpanatah|  
anya hyarthantakalpana, anyo 'rthasadbhavapratisedha iti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.17 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.17: avisease va kiñcitsadharmyat ekacchalaprasangah //

chalasya dvitvamabhyanuññaya tritvam pratisidhyate kimcitsadharmyat|  
yatha cayam hetustrittvam pratisedhati tatha  
dvitvamapyabhyanuññatam pratisedhati|  
vidyate hi kimcitsadharmyanna nivartate, tritvamapi na nivartsyatiti //  
17//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.18 \*\*\*\*\*

ata uddham---

nys\_1,2.18: sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanam jatih //

prayukte hi hetau yah prasango jayate sa jatih| sa ca prasangah  
sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanamupalambhah pratisedha iti|  
udaharanasadharmyat sadhyasadhanam hetuh  
ityasyodaharanavaidharmyena pratyavasthanam| tatha  
udaharanavaidharmyatsadhyasadhanam hetuh  
ityasyodaharanasadharmyena pratyavasthanam|  
pratyantikabhavajjayamano 'rtho jatirati// 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.19 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_1,2.19: vipratipattih apratipattih ca nigrahasathanam //

viparita va kutsita va pratipattirvipratipattih| vipratipadyamanah  
parajayam prapnoti| nigrahasathanam khalu parajayapratih|  
apratipattistvarambhavisaye 'pyanarambhah|  
parena sthapitam va na pratisedhati, pratisedham va noddharati|  
asamasacca naite eva nigrahasathane iti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_1,2.20 \*\*\*\*\*

kim punardrstantavajjatiniagrahasathanayorabhedo 'tha  
siddhantavadbheda ityata aha---

nys\_1,2.20: tadvikalpañjatiniagrahasathanabahutvam //

tasya sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya vikalpajjatibahutvam,  
tayosca vipratipattyapratipattyovikalpannigrahasathanabahuttvam| nanakalpo  
vikalpah| vividho va kalpo vikalpah/  
tatrananubhasanamajñanamapratibha viksepo matanuñña  
paryanuyojoyopeksanamityapratipattirnigrahasathanam| sesastu  
vipratipattiriti//

ta ime pramanadayah padartha uddista yathoddesam ca laksita  
yathalaksanam ca pariksisyanta iti trividha casya sastrasya

pravrttirveditavyeti // 20 //

// vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye prathamadhyasya dvitiyahnika //

samaptascayam prathamo 'dhyayah /

sri srinivasa svami, sri vinayaka svami, sri sarasvati devi,

om

atha satike nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyasya prathamamahnika

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.1 \*\*\*\*\*

ata urdhvam pramanadipariksa sa ca"vimrsya

paksapratipaksabhyamarthavadharanam nirnayah 1-1-41"ityagre

vimarsa eva pariksyate---

nys\_2,1.1: samanekadharmadhyavasayadanyataradharmadhyavasayadva na  
samsaya //

samanasya dharmasyadhyavasayat samsayo na dharmamatrat, atha va  
'samanamanayordharmamupalabhe' iti dharmadharmigrahane samsayabhava

iti, atha va samadharmadhyavasayadarthantarabhute dharmini

samsayo 'nupapannah-- na jatu

rupasayarthantarabhutasyadhyavasayadarthantarabhute sparse

samsaya iti, atha va nadhyavasayat = arthavadharanam

anavadharanajñanam samsaya upapadyate--- karyakaranayoh

sarupyabhavaditi|

etena"anekadharmadhyavasayat"iti vyakhyatam|

anyataradharmadhyavasayacca samsayo na bhavati-- tato

hyanyataravadharanameveti // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.2 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.2: vipratipattyavyavasthadhyavasayacca //

na vipratipattimatradavyavasthamatradva samsayah, kim tarhi ?

vipratipattimupalabhamanasya samsayah, evamavyavasthayamapiti|

atha va 'astyatma' ityake 'nastyatma' ityapare manyante ityupalabdheh

katham samsayah syat ? iti|

tathopalabdhiravyavasthita anupalabdhis cavyavasthiteti

vibhagenadhyavasite samsayo nopapadyate iti // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.3 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.3: vipratipattau ca sampratipatteh //

yam va vipratipattim bhavan samsayahetum manyate sa

sampratipattih-- sa hi dvayoh pratyantikadharmavisaya, tatra yadi

vipratipatteh samsayah ? sampratipattereva samsaya iti // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.4 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.4: avyavasthatmani vyavasthitatvaccavyavasthayah //

na samsayah, yadi tavadiyamavyavastha atmanyeva vyavasthita ?

vyavasthanadavyavastha na bhavatityanupapannah samsayah,  
athavyavasthatmani na vyavasthita ? evamatadatmyadavyavastha na  
bhavatiti samsayahava iti // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.5: tathatyantasamsayas taddharmasatatyopapatteh //  
yena kalpena bhavan samanadharmopapatteh samsaya iti manyate tena khalv  
atyantasamsayah prasajyate-- samanadharmopapatteranucchedat  
samsayanucchedah-- nayamataddharma dharmi vimrsyamano grhyate  
satatam tu taddharma bhavatiti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.6 \*\*\*\*\*

asya pratisedhaprapañcasya samksepenoddharah---

nys\_2,1.6: yathoktadhyavasayadeva tadvisesapeksat samsaye  
nasamsayo natyantamsayo va //

na samsayanutpattih samsayanucchedasca prasajyate, katham ?.  
yattavat-- 'samanadharmadhyavasayah samsayahatuh na  
samanadharmamatramiti,' evametati| kasmadevam nocyate ?  
iti,"vasesapeksih"itivacanat tatsiddheh. visesasyapeksa =  
akanksa sa canupalabhyamane vasese simartha| na cuktam--  
'samanadharmapeksah' iti| samane ca dharme kathamakanksa na  
bhaved yadyayamapratyaksah myat, etena samarthyena vajñayite--  
'samanadharmadhyavasayat' iti| upapattivacanadva.  
samanadharmopapatterityucyate. na canya sadbhavasamvedanadrte  
samanadharmopapattirasti, anupalabhyamanasadbhavo hi samano dharmo  
'vadyimanavad bhavatiti| vasiyasabdena va vasiyinah  
pratyayasyabhidhanam yatha loke 'dhumenagniranumiyate' ityukte  
'dhumadarsanenagniranumiyate' itijñayate, katham ?. drstva hi  
dhumamathagnimanuminoti nadrste. na cam vakye darsanasabdah  
sruyate. anujanati ca vakyasyarthapratyayakatvam tena manyamahe--  
vasiyasabdena vasiyinah pratyayasyabhidhanam boddhanujanati.  
evamihapi samanadharmasabdena samanadharmadhyavasayamaheti|

yaduktam-- 'samanamanayodharmamupalabhe iti dharmadharmigrahane  
samsayahavah' iti, purvadrstavisayametatyavahamarthau  
purvamadraksam tayoh samanam dharmamupalabhe visesam nopalabhe  
iti. katham nu visesam pasyeyam yenanyataramavadharayeyamiti, na  
caitat samanadharmopalabdha dharmadharmigrahanamatrena nivartate iti|  
yaccuktam-- narthantaradhyavasayadanyatra samsaya iti. yo  
hyarthantaradhyavasayamatram samsayahetumupadadita sa evam vacya  
iti| yatpunaretat-- karyakaranayoh sarupyabhavaditi, karanasya  
bhavabhavayoh karyasya bhavabhavau karyakaranayoh  
sarupyamuyasyotpadat yadutpadyate yasya canutpadad yannotpadyate tat  
karanam karyamitarad ityetsarupyam asti ca samsayakarane  
samsaye caitaditi| etena anekadharmadhyavasayaditi pratisedhah  
pariharta iti| yatpunaretaduktam-- vipratipattyavyavasthadhyavasayacca na  
samsaya iti, prthakpravadayorvyahatamarthamupalabhe visesam ca na

janamiunopalabhe yenanyataramavadharayeyam tatkotra visesah syad  
yenaikataramavadharayeyamiti samsayo vipratipattijanitoyam na sakyō  
vipratipattisampratipattimatrena nivartayitumiti| evam  
upalabdhyanupalabdhyavyavasthakrte samsaye veditavyamiti|  
yatpunaretat--"vipratipattau ca sampratipatteh3"iti, vipratipattisabdasya  
yorthah tadadhyavasayo visesapeksah samsayahetustasya ca  
samakhyantarena na nivrttibusamane 'dhikarane vyahatarthau  
pravadau vipratipattisabdasyarthah tadadhyavasayasca  
visesapeksah samsayahetuh na casya sampratipattisabde  
samakhyantare yojyamane samsayahetutvam nivartate.  
tadidamakrtabuddhisammohanamiti| yatpunah"avyavasthatmani  
vyavasthitatvaccavyavasthayah4"iti,  
samsayahetorarthasyapratishedhat avyavasthabhyanujñanacca  
nimittantarena sabdantarakalpana vyartha, sabdantarakalpana--  
'avyavastha khalv avyavastha na bhavati-- avyavasthatmani  
vyavasthitatvaditi' | nanayorupalabdhyanupalabdhyoh sadasadvisayatvam  
visesapeksam samsayaheturna bhavatiti pratisidhyate| yavata  
cavyavasthatmani vyavasthita na tavatatmanam jahati tavata  
hyanujñata bhavatyavyavastha, evamiyam kriyamanapi  
sabdantarakalpana narthantaram sadhayatiti|  
yatpunaretat-- "tathatyantasamsayastaddharmasatatyopapatteh5"iti,  
nayam samanadharmadibhya eva samsayah|  
kim tarhi ?. tadvisyadhyavasayad visesasmrtisahitat iti. ato  
natyantasamsaya iti|  
"anyataradharmadhyavasayadva na samsayah"iti. tanna yuktam--  
visesapekso vimarsah samsayah itivacanat.  
visesascanyataradharmo na tasminn adhyavasiamane visesapeksa  
sambhavatiti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.7 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.7: yatra samsayastatraivamuttarottaraprasangah //  
yatra yatra samsayapurvika pariksa sastre kathayam va tatra  
tatraivam samsaye parena pratisiddhe samadhirvacya iti, atah  
sarvapariksavyapitvat prathamam samsayah pariksita iti // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.8 \*\*\*\*\* atha  
pramanapariksa---

nys\_2,1.8: pratyaksadinamapramanyam-- traikalyasiddheh //  
pratyaksadinam pramanyam nasti--  
traikalyasiddhehupurvaparasahabhavanupapatteriti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.9 \*\*\*\*\* atha  
samanyavacanasyarthavibhagah---

nys\_2,1.9: purvam hi pramanasiddhau nendriyarthasamnikarsat  
pratyaksotpattih //  
gandhadivisyam jñanam pratyaksam tad yadi purvam pascad  
gandhadinam siddhah ? nedam gandhadi samnikarsadutpadyate iti //  
9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.10 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.10: pascatsiddhau na pramanebhyah prameyasiddhih // 10 //

asati pramane kena pramiyamano 'rthah prameyah syat ?, pramanena khalu pramiyamano 'rthah prameyam ityetat sidhyati //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.11: yugapatsiddhau pratyarthaniyatatvat kramavrttitvabhavo buddhinam //

yadi pramanam prameyam ca yugapad bhavatah ? evamapi gandhadisvindriyarthesu jñanani pratyarthaniyatani yugapad sambhavantiti jñananam pratyarthaniyatatvat kramavrttitvabhavahuya ima buddhayah kramenarthesu vartante tasam kramavrttitvam na sambhavantiti| vyaghatasca-- "yugapad jñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-26"iti, etavamsca pramanaprameyayoh sadbhavavisayah sa canupapanna iti, tasmāt pratyaksadinam pramanatvam na sambhavantiti // 11 //

asya samadhih--- upalabdhihetorupalabdhivisayasya carthasya purvaparasahabhava- 'niyamad yathadarsanam vibhagavacanam2. kvacidupalabdhihetuh purvam pascadupalabdhivisayo yathadityasya prakasah, utpadyamanam kvacit purvamupalabdhivisayah pascadupalabdhiheturyathavasthitanam pradipah, kvacidupalabdhiheturupalabdhivisayasca saha bhavato yatha dhumenagnergrahanamiti/ upalabdhihetusca pramanam prameyam tupalabdhivisayah/ evam pramanaprameyayoh purvaparasahabhave 'niyate yathartho drsyate tatha vibhajya vacaniya iti, tatraikantena pratishedhanupapattih-- samanyena khalu vibhajya pratishedha ukta iti/ samakhyahetosraikalyayogat tathabhuta samakhya3. yatpunaridam-- 'pascatsiddhauasati pramane prameyam na sidhyati-- pramanena pramiyamano 'rthah prameyamiti vijñayate' iti, pramanamityetasyah samakhyaya upalabdhihetutvam nimittam tasya traikalyayogah-- 'upalabdhimakarsit' 'upalabdhim karoti' 'upalabdhim karisyati' iti samakhyahetoh traikalyayogat samakhya tathabhuta, pramito 'nenarthah pramiyate pramasyate iti pramanam. pramitam pramiyate pramasyate iti ca prameyam, evam sati bhavisyatyasmin hetuta upalabdhihupramasyate 'yamarthah prameyamidam ityetsarvam bhavatiti| traikalyanabhyanuñjane ca vyavaharanupapa4ttih. yascaivam nabhyanuñjanīyat tasya 'pacakamanaya paksyati' 'lavakamanaya lavisyatitivyavaharo nopapadyate iti| "pratyaksadinamapramanyam traikalyasiddheh 2-1-8"ityevamadivakyam pramanapratishedhah. tatrayam prastavyah- athanena pratishedhena bhavata kim kriyate iti, kim sambhavo nivartyate ? athasambhavo jñapyate ? iti, tad yadi sambhavo nivartyate ? sati sambhave pratyaksadinam pratishedhanupapattih, athasambhavo jñapyate ? pramanalaksanam praptastarhi pratishedhah-- pramanasambhavyopalabdhihetutvaditi // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.12 \*\*\*\*\* kim catah---

nys\_2,1.12: traikalyasiddheh pratisedhanupapattih //  
asya tu vibhagah-- purvam hi pratisedhasiddhavasati pratisedhye  
kimanena pratisidhyate ?, pascat siddhau pratisedhasiddhih-  
pratisedhabhavaditi, yugapatsiddhau  
pratisedhyasiddhyabhyanuññanadanarthakah pratisedha iti,  
pratisedhalaksane ca vakye 'nupapadyamane siddham  
pratyaksadinam pramanatvamiti // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.13: sarvapramanapratishedhacca pratisedhanupapattih //  
katham ?. "traikalyasiddheh"ityasya hetoryadyudaharanamupadiyate ?  
hetvarthasya sadhakatvam drstante darsayitavyamiti. na ca tarhi  
pratyaksadinamapramanyam, atha pratyaksadinamapramanyam ?.  
upadiyamanamapyudaharanam nartham sadhayisyatiti. soyam  
sarvapramanairvyahato heturahetuh-- "siddhantamabhyupetya tadvirodhi  
viruddhah 1-2-6"iti, vakyartho hyasya siddhantah sa ca vakyarthah--  
'pratyaksadini nartham sadhayanti' iti. idam  
cavayavanamupadanamarthasya sadhanayeti/ atha nopadiyate?  
apradarsitahetvarthasya drstante na sadhakatvamiti pratisedho  
nopapadyate-- hetutvasiddheriti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.14: tatpramanye va na sarvapramanavipratishedhah //  
pratisedhalaksane svavakye tesamavayavasritanam  
pratyaksadinam pramanye 'bhyanuññayamane  
paravakye pyavayavasritanam pramanyam prasajyate-- avisesaditi.  
evam ca na sarvani pramanani pratisidhyante  
iti/"vipratishedhah"iti vityayamupasargah sampratipattiarthe  
navyaghate-- arthabhavaditi // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.15: traikalyapratishedhasca sabdadatodyasiddhivattatsiddheh //  
kimartham punaridamucyate ? purvoktanibandhanartham. yattavat purvoktam--  
'upalabdhihetorupalabdhi visayasya carthasya purvaparasahabhavaniamad  
yathadarsanam vibhagavacanam' iti taditah samuttthanam yatha  
vijñayeta| aniyamadarsi khalvayam krrsirniyamena pratisedham  
pratyacaste-- traikalyasya cayuktah pratisedha iti|  
tatraikam vidhamudaharati-- sabdadatodyasiddhivaditi, yatha pascat  
siddhena sabdane purvasiddhamatodyamanumiyate. sadhyam catodyam  
sadhanam ca sabdah. antarhite hyatodye svanato 'numanam bhavatiti--  
vina vadyate venuh puryate iti svanavisesenatodyavisesam  
pratipadyate. tatha purvasiddhamupalabdhi visayam  
pascatsiddhenopalabdhihetuna pratipadyate iti. nidarsanarthatvaccasya  
sesayorvidhayoryathoktamudaharanam veditavyamiti|

kasmat punariha tannocyate purvoktamupapadyate ? iti, sarvatha  
tavadayamarthah prakasayitavyah sa iha va prakasyeta tatra va na  
kascidvisesa iti|

pramanam prameyamiti ca samakhya samavesena vartate--  
samakhyanimittavasat. samakhyanimittam tupalabdhisadhanam  
pramanam upalabdhivisayasca prameyamiti. yada copalabdhivisayah  
kvacidupalabdhisadhanam bhavati tada pramanam prameyamiti caiko 'rtho  
'bhidhiyate // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.16 \*\*\*\*\*

asyarthasyavadyotanarthamidamucyate---

nys\_2,1.16: prameyata ca tulapramanyavat //

gurutvaparimanajñanasadhanam tula pramanam. jñanavisayo  
gurudravyam suvarnadi prameyam. yada (ca) suvarnadina tulantaram  
vyavasthapyate tada tulantarapratipattau suvarnadi pramanam  
tulantaram prameyamiti, evamanavayavena tantrartha uddisto  
veditavyah-- atma tavadupalabdhivisayatvat prameye paripathitah  
upalabdhou ca svatantryat pramata, buddhirupalabdhisadhanatvat  
pramanam. upalabdhivisayatvat prameyam. ubhayabhavat pramitih  
evamarthavisese samakhyasamaveso yojyah|

tatha ca karakasabda nimittavasat samavesena vartante iti.

'vrksastisthatiti svasthitau svatantryat karta, 'vrksam  
pasyatitidarsanenaptumisyamanatvat karma. 'vrksena  
candramasam jñāpayatiti jñāpakasya sadhakatamatvat karanam.  
'vrksayodakamasiñcatiti asicyamanenodakena vrksamabhipraititi  
sampradanam. 'vrksat parnam patatiti "dhruvamapaye 'padanam"  
ityapadanam. 'vrkse vayamsi santiti "adharo 'dhikaranam"  
ityadhikaranam, evam ca sati ca dravyamatram karakam na va  
kriyamatram|

kim tarhi ? kriyasadhanam kriyavisesayuktam karakam--- yat  
kriyasadhanam svatantrah sa karta. na dravyamatram na kriyamatram,  
kriyaya vyaptumisyamanatamam karma. na dravyamatram na  
kriyamatram, evam sadhakatamadivapi, evam ca karakanvakhyanam  
yathai vopapattita evam laksanatah karakanvakhyanamapi na  
dravyamatrena na kriyaya va|

kim tarhi ?. kriyasadhane kriyavisesayukta iti,

kaparakasabdascayam pramanam prameyamiti sa ca karakadharmam na  
hatumarhati. asti bho karakasabdanam nimittavasat samavesah  
pratyaksadini ca pramanani-- upalabdhihetutvat. prameyam ca--  
upalabdhivisayatvat, samvedyani pratyaksadini pramanani ca--  
'pratyaksenopalabhe anumanenopalabhe upamanenopalabhe agamenopalabhe.  
pratyaksam me jñanam anumanikam me jñanam aupamanikam me  
jñanam agamikam me jñanam' iti visesa grhyante, laksanatasca  
jñāpyamanani jñāyante visesena--

'indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam jñanam' ityevamadina // 16 //

seyamupalabdhih pratyaksadivisaya kim pramanantaratah ?  
athantarena pramanam = asadhana ? iti, kascatra visesah ?,

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.17 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.17: pramanatah siddheh pramananam  
pramanantarasiddhiprasangah //  
yadi pratyaksadini pramanenopalabhyante ? yena pramanenopalabhyante  
tat pramanantaramastini pramanantarasadbhavah prasajyate  
ityanavasthamaha-- tasyapyanyena tasyapyanyeneti, na canavastha  
sakyanjñatum-- anupapatteriti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.18: tadvinivrttarva pramanasiddhivat prameyasiddhi //  
yadi pratyaksadyupalabdhau pramanantaram nivartate ?  
atmetyupalabdhavapi pramanantaram nivartsyati-- avisesat. evam ca  
sarvapramanavilopa iti // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.19 \*\*\*\*\*

ata aha---

nys\_2,1.19: na pradipaprakasasiddhivat tatsiddheh //

yatha pradipaprakasa pratyaksangatvad drsyadarsane  
pramanam sa ca pratyaksantarena  
caksusah samnikarsena grhyate,  
pradipabhavabhavayordarsanasya tathabhavad darsanaheturanimiyate.  
'tamasi pradipamupadadithah' ityaptopadesenapi pratipadyate, evam  
pratyaksadinam yathadarsanam pratyaksadibhirevopasabdhih|  
indriyani tavat svavisayagrahanenaivanumiyante. arthah  
pratyaksato grhyante. indriyarthasamnikarsastvavarana  
lingenanimiyante. indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam  
jñanamamamasoh samyogavisesadatmasamavayacca sukhadivad  
grhyate. evam pramanaviseso vibhajya vacaniyah|  
yatha ca drsyah san pradipaprakaso drsyantaranam  
darsanaheturiti drsyadarsanavyavastham labhate evam prameyam sat  
kiñcidarthajata mupalabdhihetutvat pramanaprimeyavyavastham labhate,  
seyam pratayaksadibhireva pratyaksadinam  
yathadarsanamupalabdhirna pramanantarato na ca pramanamanterana  
nihsadhaneti //

tanaiva tasyagrahanamiti cet ? na-- arthabhedasya laksanasamanyat5|  
pratyaksadinam pratyaksadibhireva grahanamityayuktam-- anyena  
hyanyasya grahanam drstamiti, na-- arthabhedasya  
laksanasamanyatupratyaksalaksanenankorthah  
samgrhitastatra kena cit kasyacid grahanamityadosah,  
evamanumanadivapiti, yathoddhrtenodakenasayasthasya grahanamiti //

jñatrmanasosca darsanat6|

'aham sukhi aham dukhi ca' iti tenaiva jñatra tasyaiva grahanam  
drsyate."

yugapajñananutpattirmanaso lingam"

iti ca tenaiva manasa tasyaivanumanam drsyate, jñaturjñeyasya  
cabhedo grahanasya grahyasya cabheda iti //

nimittabhedo 'treti cet ? samanam7|

na nimittantarena vina jñatatmanam janite. na ca nimittantarena  
vina manasa mano grhyate iti, samanametat |

pratyaksadibhih pratyaksadinam grahanam ityatrapyarthabhedo na  
grhyate iti //

pratyaksadinam cavisayasyanupapatteh8| yadi syat

kiñcidarthajata pratyaksadinamavisayah yat pratyaksadibhirna  
sakyam grahitum tasya grahanaya pramanantaramupadiyeta tattu na  
sakyam kenacidupapadayatumiti, pratyaksadinam  
yathadarsanamevedam saccasacca sarvam visaya iti //

kecittu drstantamaparigrhitam hetuna |

visesahetumantarena sadhyasadhanayopadadate yatha

pradipaprakasah pradipantaraprakasamantarena grhyate tatha  
pramanani pramanantaramantarena grhyante iti. sa cayam--- kva  
cinnivrttidarsanadanivrttidarsanacca kva cidanekantah9|

yathayam prasango nivrttidarsanat pramanasadhanayopadiyate  
evam prameyasadhanayapyupadeyah-- avisesahetutvat, yatha  
sthalyadirupagrahane pradipaprakasah prameyasadhanayopadiyate  
evam pramana sadhanayapyupadeyah-- visesahetvabhavat, soyam  
visesahetuparigrahamantarena drstanta ekasmin pakse upadeyo na  
pratipakse ityanekantah |  
ekasmimsca pakse drstanta ityanekantah-  
visesahetvabhavaditi //

visesahetuparigrahe sati upasamharabhyanujñanadapratishedhah10|

visesahetuparigrhitastu drstanta ekasmin pakse

upasamhiyamano na saky'o 'nanujñatum evam ca sati 'anekantah'  
ityayam pratishedho na bhavati|

pratyaksadinam pratyaksadibhirupalabdhav anavastheticet ? na--  
samvidvisaya- nimittanamupalabdhya vyavaharopapal1tteh|

pratyaksenarthamupalabhe anumanenarthamupalabhe upamanenarthamupalabhe  
agamenarthamupalabhe iti. pratyaksam me jñanam anumanikam me  
jñanam aupamanikam me jñanam agamikam me jñanamiti  
samvidvisayam samvinnimittam copalabhamanasya  
dharmarthasukhapavargaprayojanah tatpratyanikaparivarjanaprayojanasca  
vyavahara upapadyate soyam tavatyaiiva nirvartate. na casti  
vyavaharantaramanavasthasadhaniyam yena prayukto  
'navasthamupadaditeti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.20 \*\*\*\*\*

samanyena pramanani pariksya visesena pariksyante, tatra---

nys\_2,1.20: pratyaksalaksananupapattir asamagravacanat //

atmamanahsamnikarso hi karanantaram noktamiti, na casamyukte  
dravye samyogajanyasya gunasyotpattiriti.  
jñānotpattidarsanadatmamanahsamnikarsah karanam|  
manahsamnikarsanapeksasya cendriyarthasamnikarsasya  
jñānakaranatve yugapadutpadyeran buddhaya iti manahsamnikarsopi  
karanam // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.21 \*\*\*\*\*

tadidam sutram purastat krtabhasyam---

nys\_2,1.21: natmamanasoh samnikarsabhavē pratyaksotpattih //  
atmamanasoh samnikarsabhavē notpadyate pratyaksam  
indriyarthasamnikarsabhavavaditi, sati cendriyarthasamnikarse  
jñānotpattidarsanat karanabhavam bruvate // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.22 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.22: digdesakalakasesvapyevam prasangah //

digadisu satsu jñānabhavat tanyapi karananiti. akaranabhavēpi  
jñānotpatterdigadisamnidheravarjanīyatvat |  
yadapyakaranam digadini jñānotpattau tadapi satsu digadisu  
jñānena bhavitavyam na hi digadinam samnidhih sakyah  
parivarjayitumiti|  
tatra karanabhavē hetuvacanam-- etasmad hetordigadini  
jñānakarananiti|  
atmamanahsamnikarsastarhyupasamkhyeya iti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.23 \*\*\*\*\*

tatredamucyate---

nys\_2,1.23: jñānalingatvadatmano nanavarodhah //  
jñānamatmalingam-- tadgunatavat. na casamyukte dravye samyogajasya  
gunasyotpattirastiti // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.24: tadayaugapadyalingatvacca na manasah //

anavarodha iti vartate,  
"yugapajjñānanutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-16"  
ityucyamane sidhyatyeva manahsamnikarsapeksa  
indriyarthasamnikarso jñānakaranamiti // 24 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.25 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.25: pratyaksanimittatvaccendriyarthayoh samnikarsasya  
svasabdēna vacanam //  
pratyaksanumanopamanasabdanam nimittamatmamanahsamnikarsah  
pratyaksasyaivendriyarthasamnikarsa ity asamano 'samanatvat tasya  
grahanam // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.26 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.26: suptavyasaktamanasam cendriarthayoh  
sannikarsanimittatvat //

indriyarthasannikarsasya grahanam natmamanasoh sannikarsasyeti,  
ekada khalvayam prabodhakalam pranidhaya suptah pranidhanavasat  
prabudhyate, yada tu tivrau dhvanisparsaum prabodhakaranam  
bhavatastadaprasuptasyendriyarthasannikarsanimittam  
prabodhajñanamutpadyate tatra na jñaturmanasas ca sannikarsasya  
pradhanyam bhavati, kim tarhi ?. indriarthayoh  
sannikarsasya--nahyatma jijñasamanah prayatnena manastada  
prerayatiti|  
ekada khalvayam visayantaravyasaktamanah samkalpavasat  
visayantaram jijñasamanah prayatnapreritena manasa indriyam  
samyojya yad visayantaram janite, yada tu khalvasya  
nihsamkalpasya nirjijñasasya ca vyasaktamanaso  
bahyavisayopanipatanad jñanamutpadyate tadendriyarthasannikarsasya  
pradhanyam-- na hyatrasau jijñasamanah prayatnena manah prerayatiti|  
pradhanyaccendrinayarthasannikarsasya grahanam karyam  
gunatvannatmamanasoh sannikarsasyeti // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.27 \*\*\*\*\*

pradhanye ca hetvantaram---

nys\_2,1.27: taiscapadeso jñanavisesanam //

taih |

indriyairarthaisca vyapadisyante jñanavisesah, katham ?. 'ghranena  
jighrati' 'caksusa pasyati' 'rasanaya rasayatiti.  
'ghranavijñanam caksurvijñanam rasanavijñanam'  
'gandhavijñanam rupavijñanam rasavijñanam' iti ca,  
indriyavisayavisesacca pañcadhabuddhirbhavati atah  
pradhanyamindriyarthasannikarsasyeti // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.28 \*\*\*\*\*

yaduktam-- 'indriyarthasannikarsagrahanam karyam natmamanasoh  
sannikarsasyeti. kasyat ?. suptavyasaktamanasamindriarthayoh  
sannikarsasya jñananimittatvat' iti. soyam---

nys\_2,1.28: vyahatatvadahetuh //

yadi tavat kvacidatmamanasoh sannikarsasya jñanakaranatvam  
nesyate ? tada

"yugapajñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-26"

iti vyahanyeta. nedanim manasah

sannikarsamindriyarthasannikarso 'peksate.

manahsamyoganapeksayam ca yugapajñananotpattiprasangah|

atha ma bhud vyaghata iti sarvavijñananamatmamanasoh

sannikarsah karanamisyate ? tadavasthamevedam bhavati--

'jñanakaranatvadatmamanasoh sannikarsasya grahanam karyam'

iti // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.29: narthavisesaprabalyat //

nasti vyaghatah- na hyatmamanahsammikarsasya jñanakaranatvam  
vyabhicarati. indriyarthasammikarsasya pradhanyamupadiyate--  
arthavisesaprabalyaddhi suptavyasaktamanasam jñanotpattirekada  
bhavati|  
arthavisesah kascidevendriyarthastasya prabalyam tivratapatute,  
taccarthavisesaprabalyamindriyarthasammikarsavisayam  
natmamanasoh sammikarsavisayam tasmadindriyarthasammikarsah  
pradhanamiti|  
asati pranidhane samkalpe casati suptavyasaktamanasam yad  
indriyarthasammikarsadutpadyate jñanam tatra manahsamyogopi  
karanamiti manasi kriyakaranam vacyamiti, yathaiva jñatuh  
khalvayamicchajanitah prayatno manasah preraka atmaguna evamatmani  
gunantaram sarvasya sadhakam pravrttidosajanitamasti yena  
preritam mana indriyena sambadhyate. tena hy apreryamane manasi  
samyogabhavat jñanatutpattau sarvarthatasya nivartate. esitavyam  
casaya gunantarasya dravyagunakarmakarakatvam anyatha hi  
caturvidhanamanunam bhutasuksmanam manasam ca tato 'nyasya  
kriyahetorasambhavat sarirendriyavisayanamanutpattiprasangah //  
29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.30: pratyaksamanumanam ekadesagrahanadupalabdheh //

yadidamindriyarthasammikarsadutpadyate jñanam 'vrksah' iti etat  
kila pratyaksam tatkhalvanumanameva, kasmal ?. ekadesagrahanad  
vrksasyopalabdheh | arvagbhagamayam grhitva vrksamupalabhate  
na caikadeso vrksah, tatra yatha dhumam grhitva vahnimanuminoti  
tadrgeva tad bhavati| kim punargrhyamanadekadesad  
arthantaramanumeyam manyase ?, avayavasamuhapakse avayavantarani  
dravyotpattipakse tani cavayavi ceti|  
avayavasamuhapakse tavadekadesagrahanad vrksabuddherabhavah-- na  
hy agrhyamanamekadesantaram vrkso grhyamanaikadesavaditi|  
atha ekadesagrahanadekadesantaranumane samudayapratismdhanat  
tatra vrksabuddhih ?, na tarhi vrksabuddhiranumanamevam sati  
bhavitumarhatiti|  
dravyantarotpattipakse navayavy anumeyah--  
asyaikadesasambaddhasyagrahanad grahane  
cavisesadanumeyatvabhavah, tasmad vrksabuddhiranumanam na  
bhavati // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.31 \*\*\*\*\*

ekadesagrahanamasritya pratyaksasyanumanatvamupapadyate tacca--

nys\_2,1.31: na pratyaksena yavat tavadapyupalambhat //

na pratyaksamanumanam, kasmāt ? . pratyaksenaivopalambhat |  
yat tadekadesagrahanamasriyate pratyaksenasavupalambhah, na  
copalambho nirvisayosti yavaccarthajātām tasya  
visayastavadabhyānujñāyamanam pratyaksavyavasthāpakam bhavati|  
kim punastato 'nyadarthajām ? . avayavi samudayo va|  
na caivadesagrahanam anumanam bhavayitum sakyam-- hetvabhavaditi //

anyathāpi ca pratyaksasya nanumanatvāprasāngah-- tatpūrvakatvat|  
pratyaksapūrvakamanumanam-- sambaddhāvagnidhūmau pratyaksato  
drstāvato dhūmapratyaksadarsanād agnāvanumanam bhavati. yacca  
sambaddhāyōrlingalingānoh pratyaksam yacca  
linmatrapratyaksagrahanam naitadantarenanumanasya pravrttirasti  
na tvetadanumanam-- indriyarthasamnikarsajātvat. na  
canumeyasyendriyena samnikarsadanumanam bhavati, soyam  
pratksanumanayōrlaksanābhedo mahānasrayitavya iti // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.32 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.32: na caikadesopalabdhir avayavisadbhavat //

na caikadesopalabdhimatram, kim tarhi ? . ekadesopalabdhīh  
tatsahacaritavayavyupalabdhisca, kasmāt ? . avayavisadbhavat |  
asti hyayamekadesavyatirikto 'vayavi,  
tasyavayavasthanasyopalabdhikaranāpraptasya ekadesopalabdhaū  
anupalabdhiranupapanneti //

akrtsnagrahanaditicit ? na-- karanato 'nyasyaikadesasyabhavat|  
cavayavah krtsna grhyante-- avayavāirevavayavāntaravyavādhanāt.  
navayavi krtsno grhyate iti-- nayam grhyamanesvavayavesu  
parisamapta iti, seyamekadesopalabdhiranivrttaiveti| krtsnamiti vai  
khalvasesatayam satyam bhavati. akrtsnamiti sese sati. taccaitad  
avayavesu bahusvasti-- avyavādhanē grahanād vyavādhanē  
cagrahanaditi| āngam tu bhavan prsto vyacastam--  
grhyamanasyavayavinah kimagrhitam manyase ?  
yenaikadesopalabdhīh syaditi, na hyasya karānebhyo 'nye ekadesa  
bhavantiti, tatravayavavrttam nopapadyate iti| idam tasya vrttam--  
yesamindriyasamnikarsād grahanamavayavanam taih saha  
grhyateyesamavayavanam vyavādhanādagrahanam taih saha na  
grhyate|  
na caitatkrtoṣṭi bheda iti|  
samudayopyasesata va samudayo vrksah syat ? tatpraptirva ?  
ubhayatha grahanābhavah |  
mulaskandhasakhapalāsadinamasesata va samudayo vrksa iti  
syat ? praptirva samudanayinamiti ? ubhayatha (api) samudayabhūtasya  
vrksasya grahanam nopapadyate iti |  
avayavāistavadavayavāntarasya vyavādhanādasesagrahanam nopapadyate  
praptigrahanamāpi nopapadyate-- praptimatamagrahanāt,  
seyamekadesagrahanasahacarita vrksabuddhīdravyāntarōtpattāu kalpate

na samudayamatre iti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.33 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.33: sadhyatvadavayavini samdehah //

"avayavisadbhavat"

ityayamahetuh-- sadhyatvat |

sadhyam tavadetat-- karanebhyo dravyantaramutpadyate iti.

anupapaditametat, evam ca sati vipratipattimatram bhavati

vipratipattescavayavini samsaya iti // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.34: sarvagrahanamavayavyasiddheh //

yadyavayavi nasti ? sarvasya grahanam nopapadyate|

kim tat sarvam ?, dravyagunakarmasamanyavisesasamavayah|

katham krtva ?, paramanusamavasthanam tavad darsanavisayo na

bhavati-- atindriyatvadanunam. dravyantaram cavayavibhutam

darsanavisayo nasti. darsanavisayascheme dravyadayo grhyante te

niradhisthana na grhyeranu grhyante tu-- 'kumbhoyam syama eko

mahan samyuktah spandate asti mrnmayasca' iti. santi ceme gunadayo

dharma iti. tena sarvasya grahanat pasyamo 'sti dravyantarabhuto

'vayaviti // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.35 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.35: dharanakarsanopapattesca //

avayavyarthantarabhuta iti, samgrahakarite vai dharanakarsane,

samgraho nama samyogasahacaritam gunantaram snehadravatvakaritam

apam samyogadame kumbhe agnisamyogat pakve|

yadi tvavayavakarite abhavisyatam ?

pamsurasiprabhrtisvapyajñasyetam, dravyantaranutpattau ca

trnopalakasthadisu jatusamgrhitesvapi nabhavisyatamiti|

athavayavinam pratyacaksanakah 'ma bhut pratyaksalopah'

ityanusañcayam darsanavisayam pratijananah kimanuyoktavyah ?

iti, 'ekamidam dravyam' ityebabuddhervisayam paryanuyojyah |

kimekabuddhirabhinnarthavisaya ? aho bhinnarthavisaya ? iti,

abhinnarthavisayeticec ? arthantaranujñanadavayavisiddhih,

nanarthavisayeti cet ? bhinnesvekadarsananupapattih |

anekasmin eka iti vyahata buddhirna drsyate iti // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.36 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.36: senavanavad grahanamiticet ? natindriyatvadanunam //

yatha senangesu vanangesu ca duradagrhyamanaprthaktvesu

'ekam' ityupapadyate buddhih evamanusu

samcitesvagrhyamanaprthaktvesu 'ekam' ityupapadyate buddhiriti |

yathagrhyamanaprthaktvanam senavananganam arat

karanantaratah prthaktvasyagrahanam

yathagrhyamanajatinam palasa iti va khadira iti va naraj  
jatigrahanam bhavati yathagrhyamanapraspandanam narat  
spandagrahanam. grhyamane carthajate prthaktvasyagrahanat 'ekam'  
iti bhaktah pratyayo bhavati. na tvanunam  
grhyamanaprthaktvanam karanatah prthaktvasyagrahanad  
bhakta ekapratyayah-- atindriyatvadanrnamiti |  
idameva pariksyate-- kimekapratyayo 'nusamcayavisayah ? aho svinna  
? iti, anusamcaya eva senavanangani, na ca  
pariksyamanamudaharanamiti yuktam-- sadhyatvaditi //  
drstamiticet ? na-- tadvisayasya pariksopapatteh | 14 |  
yadapi manyeta-- drstamidam senavananganam  
prthaktvasyagrahanadabhedena 'ekam' itigrahanam na ca drstam  
sakyam pratyakhyatumiti| tacca naivam-- tadvisayasya  
pariksopapatteh

darsanavisaya evayam pariksyate yoyamekamiti pratyayo drsyate sa  
pariksyate-- kim dravyantaravisayo va ? athanusamcayavisayah  
? iti, atra darsanamanyatarasya sadhakam na bhavati| nanabhava  
canunam prthaktvasyagrahanadabhedena 'ekam' itigrahanam  
atasmimstadiitipratyayo yatha sthanau purusa iti| tatah kim ?.  
atasmimstadiitipratyayasya pradhanapeksitvat pradhanasiddhih|  
sthanau purusa iti pratyayasya kim pradhanam ?. yo 'sau puruse  
purusapratyayah tasmin sati purusasamanyagrahanat sthanau  
purusoyamiti, evam nanabhutesu 'ekam' iti samanyagrahanat  
pradhane sati bhavitumarhati pradhanam ca sarvasyagrahanad nopapadyate  
iti. tasmadabhinne evayamabhedapratyayah-- 'ekam' iti//  
indriyantarisayesvabhedapratyayah pradhanamiticet ? na--  
visahetvabhavad drstantavyavastha | 15 |  
srotradivisayesu sabdadisvabhinnesu ekapratyayah pradhanam  
anekasminn ekapratyayasyeti|  
evam ca sati drstantopadanam na vyavatisthate--  
visahetvabhavat, anusu samcitesvekapratyayah  
kimatasmimstadiitipratyayah sthanau purusapratyayah ? atharthasya  
tathabhavat tasmimstadiitipratyayo yatha sabdasyaikatvadekah sabda  
iti ?, visahetuparigrahamantarena drstantau  
samsayamapadayata iti|  
kumbhavat samcayamatram gandhadayopityanudaharanam gandhadaya iti|  
evam parimanasamyogaspandajativisesapratyayanapyanuyoktavyah  
tesu caivam prasanga iti //

ekatvabuddhistasmimstadiitipratyaya iti visahetuh-- mahaditi- pratyena  
samanadhikaranyat | 16 |  
'ekamidam mahacca' ityekavisayau pratyayau samanadhikaranau  
bhavatastena vijñayate-- yanmahat tadekamiti|  
anusamuhatisayagrahanam mahatpratyaya iticet ? so 'yam  
amahatsvanusu mahatpratyayo 'tasmimstadiitipratyayo bhavatiti| kim  
catah ? atasmimstadiitipratyayasya pradhanapeksitvat  
pradhanasiddhiriti ubhavitavyam mahatyeva mahatpratyayeneti|

anuh sabdo mahaniti ca vyavasayat pradhanasiddhiriticet ? na--  
 mandativratagrahanamiyattanavadharanad yatha dravye | 17 |  
 'anuh sabdo 'lpo mandah' ityetasya grahanam 'mahan sabdah  
 patustivrah' ityetasya grahanam, kasmad ? iyattanavadharanatuna  
 hyayam 'mahan sabdah' itivyavasyan 'iyanayam' ityavadharayati yatha  
 badaramalakabilvadini| 'samyukte ime' iti ca  
 dvitvasamanasrayapraptagrahanam //  
 dvau samudayavasrayah samyogasyeticet ? | 18 |koyam samudayah ?  
 praptiraneasya ? aneka va praptirekasya samudaya iticet ?  
 prapteragrahanam praptyasritaya | 19 |  
 'samyukte ime vastuni' iti natra dve prapti samyukte grhyete //  
 anekasamuhah sudaya iticet ? na-- dvitvena samanadhikaranyasya  
 grahanat | 20 |  
 'dvavimau samyuktavarthaum' iti grahane sati nanekasamuhasrayah  
 samyogo grhyate na ca dvayoranvorgrahanamasti tasmanmahati  
 dvitvasrayabhute dravye samyogasya sthanamiti//  
 pratyasattih pratighatavasana samyogo narthantaramiticet ? na--  
 arthantarahetutvat samyogasya | 21 |  
 sabdarupadispananam hetuh samyogah-- na ca  
 dravyayorgunantaropajananamantarena sabde rupadisu spande ca  
 karanatvam grhyate tasmad gunantaram|  
 pratyayavisayascarthantaram tatpratisedho va | 22 | 'kundali  
 guruh akundalaschatrah' iti samyogabuddhesca yadyarthantarampa  
 na visayah ? arthantarapratishedhastarhi visayastatra---  
 pratisidhyamanavacanam | 23 | 'samyukte dravye' iti yadarthantaramanyatra  
 drstamiha pratisidhyate tad vaktavyamiti| dvayormahatorasritasya  
 grahanad nanvasraya iti //  
 jativisesasya pratyayanuvrttilingasyapratyakhyanam. pratyakhya  
 na va pratyayavyavasthanupapattih|  
 vyadhikaranasyanabhivyakteradhikaranavacanam | 24 | anusamavasthanam  
 visaya iticet ?--- praptapraptsamarthyavacanam | 25 | kimaprapte  
 anusamavasthane tadasrayo jativiseso grhyate ? atha prapte ? iti|  
 aprapte grahanamiticet ?  
 vyavahitasyanusamavasthanasyapyupalabdhiprasangahuvyavahite  
 'nusamavasthane tadasrayo jativiseso grhyeta| prapte  
 grahanamiticet ? madhyaparabhagayorapraptau anabhivyaktih| yavat  
 praptam bhavati tavatyabhiviyaktiriticet ? tavato  
 'dhikaranatvamanusamavasthanasya uyavati prapte jativiseso grhyate  
 tavadasyadhikaranamiti praptam bhavati tatra--- ekasamudaye  
 pratyamane 'rthabhede | 26 | evam ca sati yo 'nusamudayo vrksa iti  
 pratyate tatra vrksabahutvam pratyetauyatra yatra hyanusamudayasya  
 bhage vrksatvam grhyate sa sa vrksa iti, tasmad  
 samuditanusamavasthanasyarthantarasya  
 jativisesabhiviyaktivisyatvad avayavyarthantarabhuta iti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.37 \*\*\*\*\*

pariksitam pratyaksam // anumanamidanim pariksate---

nys\_2,1.37: rodhopaghatasadsryebhyo vyabhicaradnumanamapramanam //

apramanamiti |

ekadapyarthasya na pratipadakamiti|

rodhadapi nadi purna grhyate tada ca 'uparisthad vrsto

devah' iti mithyanumanam. nidopaghatadapi pipilikandasamcaro

bhavati tada ca 'bhavisyati vrstih' iti mithyanumanamiti,

purusopi mayuravasitamanukaroti tadapi sabdasadsryad

mithyanumanam bhavati // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.38 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.38: naikadesatrasadsryebhyo 'rthantarabhavat //

nayamanumanavyabhicarah ananumane tu khalvayamanumanabhimanah|

katham ?. navisisto lingam bhavitumarhati, purvodakavisistam

khalu varsodakam sigrataratvam srotaso

bahutaraphenaphalaparnakasthadivahanam copalabhamanah

purnatvena nadyah 'upari vrsto devah' ityanuminoti

nodakavrddhimatrena|

pipilikaprayasyandasamcare 'bhavisyati vrstih'

ityanumiyate na kasam ciditi|

'nedam mayuravasitam tatsadsryam sabdah'

itivisesaparijñanad mithyanumanamiti, yastu visistacchabdad

visistamayuravasitam grhnati tasya visisto 'rtho

grhyamano lingam yatha sarpadinamiti|

soyamanumaturaparadho nanumanasya yo

'rthavisesenanumeyamarthamavisistarthadarsanena bubhutsate iti //

38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.39 \*\*\*\*\*

trikalavisayamanumanam-- traikalyagrahanadityuktam atraca---

nys\_2,1.39: vartamanabhavah patatah patitapatitavyakalopatateh //

vrntat pracyutasya phalasya bhumau pratyasidato yad urdhvam sa patito

'dhva tatsamyuktah patitakalah, yo 'dhasyat sa patitavyo 'dhva

tatsamyuktah kalah patitavyakalah, nedanim trtiyo 'dhva

vidyate yatra patatiti vartamanah kalo grhyeta. tasmad vartamanah

kalo na vidyate iti // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.40 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.40: tayorapyabhavo vartamanabhavah tadapeksatvat //

nadhvavyangyah kalah, kim tarhi ?, kriyavyangyah |

patatiti yada patanakriya vyuparata bhavati sa kalah patitakalah,

yadotpatsyate sa patitavyakalah, yada dravye vartamana kriya grhyate

sa vartamanah kalah, yadi cayam dravye vartamanam patanam na

grhnati kasya uparamam utpatsyamanatam va prativadyate ?|

patitah kala iti bhuta kriya, patitavyah kala iti cotpatsyamana

kriya, ubhayoh kalayoh kriyahinam dravyam, adhah pratatiti  
kriyasambaddham, soyam kriyadravyayoh sambandham grhnati  
vartamanah kalah tadasrayau cetau kalau tadabhava na syatamiti //  
40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.41 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.41: natitanagatayoritaretapeksa siddhih //

yady atitanagatau itaretapeksau sidhyetam ? pratipadyemahi  
vartamanavilopam. natitapeksanagatasiddhih  
napanagatapeksatitasiddhih| kaya yuktya | kena kalpena atitah.  
kathamitapeksanagatasiddhih ? kena ca kalpenanagatah ? iti.  
naitacchakyam nirvaktum | avyakaranyametad vartamanalope iti| yacca  
manyeta-- hrasvadirghayoh sthalanimnayoh chayatapayosca  
yathetaretapeksaya siddhirevam atitanagatayoriti, tannopapadyate--  
visesahetvabhavat. drstantavat pratidrstantopi prasajyate--  
yatha rupasparsaum gandharasau netaretapeksau sidhyatah  
evamatitanagataviti netaretapeksa kasya cit siddhiriti|  
yasmadekabhave 'nyatarabhavadubhayabhavah27|  
yadyekasyanyatarapeksa siddhih ? anyatarasyedanim kimapeksa ?.  
yadyanyatarasyaikapeksa siddhih ? ekasyedanim kimapeksa ?,  
evamekasyabhava anyataranna sidhyatiti ubhayabhavah prasajyate|  
arthasadbhavavyangyascayam vartamanah kalah-- 'vidyate dravyam'  
'vidyate gunah' 'vidyate karma' iti // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.42 \*\*\*\*\*

yasnaya cayam nasti tasya--

nys\_2,1.42: vartamanabhava sarvagrahanam pratyaksanupapattah //

pratyaksam indriyarthasamnikarsajam. na cavidyamanam | asad  
indriyena samnikrasyate, na cayam vidyamanam |  
sat kiñcidanujanatiti pratyaksanimittam pratyaksavisayah  
pratyaksajñanam sarvam nopapadyate, pratyaksanupapattau  
tatpurvakatvad anumaganamayoranupapattih sarvapramanavilope  
sarvagrahanam na bhavatiti|  
ubhayatha ca vartamanah kalo grhyate-- kvacidarthasadbhavavyangyo  
yatha 'asti dravyam' iti. kvacit kriyasamtanavyangyo yatha 'pacati  
chinattiti. nanavidha caikartha kriya kriyasamtanah  
kriyabhayasca, nanavidha caikartha kriya 'pacatiti |  
sthalyadhisrayanam udakasecanam tandulavapanamedhopasarpanam  
agnyahijvalanam darvighattanam mandasravanam  
adhovataranamiti. chinattiti kriyabhayasah-- udyabhyodyamya parasum  
daruni nipatayan chinattityucyate // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.43 \*\*\*\*\*

yacedam pacyamanam chidyamanam ca tat kriyamanam tasmin  
kriyamane--

nys\_2,1.43: krtatakartavyatopapattestubhayatha grahanam //

kriyasamtano 'narabdhascikirpito 'nagatah kalah 'paksyatiti.  
prayojanavasana kriyasamtanoparamo 'titah kalah 'apaksit'  
iti. arabdhakriyasamtano vartamanah kalah 'pacatiti, tatra ya  
uparata sa krtata ya cikirsita sa kartavyata ya vidyamana sa  
kriyamanata. tadevam kriyasamtanasthah traikalyasamaharah  
'pacati pacyate' iti vartamanagrahanena grhyate-- kriyasamtanasya  
hyatracchedo vidhiyate narambho noparam iti|  
soyamubhayatha vartamanam grhyate-- apavrko vyapavrktasca  
atitanagatabhyam. sthityangyah-- 'vidyate dravyam' iti.  
kriyasamtanavicchedabhidhayi ca traikalyanvitah-- 'pacati  
chinattiti|  
anyasca pratyasattiprabhrterathasya vivaksyam tadabhidhayi  
bahuprakaro lokesutpreksitavyah, tasmadasti vartamanah kala iti //

43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.44 \*\*\*\*\*

(athopamanapariksa)

nys\_2,1.44: atyantaprayaikadesasadharmyadupamanapasiddhih //  
atyantasadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na caivam bhavati 'yatha  
gaurevam gauh' iti, prayahsadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na hi  
bhavati 'yathanadvanevam mahisah' iti,  
ekadesasadharmyadupamanam na sidhyati-- na hi sarvena sarvamupamiyate  
iti // 44 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.45 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.45: prasiddhasadharmyadupamanasiddheryathoktadosanupapattih //

na sadharmyasya krtsnaprayalpabhavamasrityopamanam pravartate, kim  
tarhi ?. prasiddhasadharmyat sadhyasadhanabhavamasritya pravartate.  
yatra caitadasti na tatropamanam pratisheddhum sakyam tasmad  
yathoktadoso nopapadyate iti// 45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.46 \*\*\*\*\*

astu tarhyupamanamanumanam---

nys\_2,1.46: pratyaksenapratyaksasiddheh //  
yatha dhumena pratyaksenapratyaksasya vahnergrahanamanumanam evam  
gava pratyaksenapratyaksasya gavayasya grahanamiti nedamanumanad  
visisyate // 46 //  
visisyate ityaha, kaya yuktya ? ---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.47 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.47: napratyakse gavaye pramanarthamupamanasya pasyama iti //

yada hyayamupayuktopamano godarsi gava samanamartham pasyati tada  
ayam gavaya ityasya samjñasabdasya vyavastham pratipadyate na  
caivamanumanamiti| parartham copamanam-- yasya hyupameyamaprasiddham

tadartham prasiddhopameyena kriyate iti| pararthamupamanamitacet ? na--  
svayamadhyavasayat | bhavati ca bhoh svayamadhyavasayah- yatha  
gaurevam gavaya iti| nadhyavasayah

pratisidhyate upamanam tu tanna bhavati--"prasiddhasadharmyat  
sadhyaadhanamupamanam 1-1-6"na ca yasyopameyam prasiddham tam prati  
sadhyaadhanabhavo vidyate iti // 47 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.48 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi---

nys\_2,1.48: tathetyupasamharadupamanasiddherna visesah //  
tathetisamanadharmopasamharadupamanam sidhyati nanumanam-- ayam  
canayorvisesa iti // 48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.49 \*\*\*\*\*

(atha sabdapramanapariksa--)

nys\_2,1.49: sabdo 'numanam--arthasyanupalabdheranumeyatvat //  
sabdo 'numanam na pramanantaram, kasmal ?. sabdarthasyanumeyatvat,  
katham anumeyatvam ? pratyaksato 'nupalabdheh, yathanupalabhyamano  
lingi mitena lingena pascad miyate ityanumanam evam mitena sabdena  
pascad miyate 'rtho 'nupalabhyamana ityanumanam sabdah // 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.50 \*\*\*\*\*

itascanumanam sabdah---

nys\_2,1.50: upalabdheradvipravrttitvat //  
pramanantarabhava dvipavrttirupalabdhih = anyatha  
hyupalabdhiranumane anyathopamane tad vyakhyatam,  
sabdnumanayostupalabdhiradvipavrttih yathanumane pravartate tatha  
sabdepi, visesabhavadanumanam sabda iti // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.51 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.51: sambandhacca //  
"sabdnumanam"iti vartate, sambaddhayosca sabdarthayoh  
sambandhaprasiddhau sabdopalabdherarthagrahanam yatha  
sambaddhayorlingalinginoh sambandhapratitau lingopalabdhau  
lingigrahanamiti // 51 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.52 \*\*\*\*\*

yattavat 'arthasyanumeyatvat' iti tanna---

nys\_2,1.52: aptopadesasamarthyat sabdadarthasampratyayah //

'svargah apsarasah uttarah kuravah sapta dvipah samudro  
lokasamnivesah' ityevamaderapratyaksasyarthasya na sabdamatrat  
pratyayah, kim tarhi ? 'aptairayamuktah sabdah' ityatah  
sampratyayah-- viparyayena sampratyayahbhavat na tvevamanumanamiti|  
yat punah-- "upalabdheradvipavrttitvat 2-1-50" iti. ayameva  
sabdnumanayorupalabdheh pravrttibhedah tatra visese satyahetuh--  
'visesabhavat' iti|

yat punaridam--"sambandhacca"iti, asti ca sabdarthayoh sambandho  
'nujñatah asti ca pratisiddhahu 'asyedam'  
itisasthivisistasya vakyasyarthaviseso 'nujñatah  
praptilaksanastu sabdarthayoh sambandhah pratisiddhah|  
kasmāt ?, pramanatonupalabdhehupratyaksatastavat  
sabdarthaprapternopalabdhih-- atindriyatvatuyenendriyena grhyate  
sabdastasya visayabhavamativrto 'rtho na grhyate, asti  
catindriyavisayabhutopyarthah, samanena cendriyena  
grhyamanayoh praptirgrhyate iti|  
praptilaksane ca grhyamane sambandhe sabdarthayoh sabdantike  
varthah syat arthantike va sabdah syat ubhayam vobhayatra // 52 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.53 \*\*\*\*\* atha khalvayam---

nys\_2,1.53: puranapradahapatananupalabdhesca sambandhabhavah //

sthanakaranabhaditi carthah| na cayamanumanatopyupalabhyate--  
sabdantike 'rtha iti| etasmin pakse 'py  
asyasthanakaranoccaraniyah sabdastadantike 'rtha iti  
annagnyasisabdoccarane puranapradahapatanani grhyeran. na ca  
grhyante, agraahanannumeyah praptilaksanah sambandhah|  
arthantike sabdam iti-- sthanakaranasambhavad anuccaranam,  
sthanam kanthadayah karanam prayatnavisesah tasyarthantike  
'nupapattiriti|  
ubhayapratisedhacca nobhayam|  
tasmanna sabdenarthah prapta iti // 53 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.54 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.54: sabdarthavyavasthanadapratishedhah //  
sabdarthapratyayasya vyavasthadarsanad anumiyate-- asti  
sabdarthasambandho vyavasthakaranam, asambandhe hi  
sabdamatradarthamatre pratyayaprasangah tasmadapratishedhah  
sambandhasyeti // 54 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.55 \*\*\*\*\*

atra samadhih--

nys\_2,1.55: na samayikatvacchabdarthasampratyayasya //

na sambandhakaritam sabdarthavyavasthanam. kim tarhi ?  
samayakaritam yattadavocama-- 'asyedamiti sasthivisistasya  
vakyasyarthaviseso 'nujñatah sabdarthayoh sambandhah' iti  
samayam tamavocama iti|  
kah punarayam samayah ?, 'asya sabdasyedamarthajatamabhidheyam'  
ityabhidhanabhidhaiyaniamaniyogah, tasminnupayukte  
sabdadarthasampratyayo bhavati, viparyaye hi sabdasravanepi  
pratyayabhavah, sambandhavadinapi cayamavarjaniya iti|  
prayujyamanagrahanacca laukikanam, samayapalanartham cedam  
padalaksanaya vaco 'nvakhyanam vyakaranam, vyakyalakshanaya  
vaco 'rthalaksanam, padasamuho vakyam arthaparisamaptaviti|

tadevam praptilaksanasya sabdarthasambandhasyarthajuso 'py  
anumanahetur na bhavatiti // 55 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.56 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.56: jativisese caniyamat //  
samayikah sabdarthasampratyayo na svabhavikah--  
rsyaryamlecchanam yathakamam sabdaprayogo 'rthapratyayanaya  
pravartate, svabhavike hi sabdasyarthapratyayakatve yathakamam na  
syat, yatha taijasasya prakasasya rupapratyayahetutvam na  
jativisesam vyabhicaratiti // 56 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.57 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.57: tadapramanyam-- anrtavyaghatapunaruktadosebhyah //  
putrakamestihavanabhyasepu, tasyeti sabdavisesamevadhikurute  
bhagavan rsih|  
sabdasya pramanatvam na sambhavati, kasmata ? anrtadosat--  
putrakamestau--"putrakamah putrestya yajeta"iti. nestau  
samsthitayam putrajanma drsyate, drstarthasya  
vakyasyanrtatvat adrstarthamapi vakyam--"agnihotram juhuyat  
svargakamah"ityadyanrtamiti jñayate|  
vihitavyaghatadosacca-- havane"udite hotavyam" "anudite hotavyam"  
"samayadhyusite hotavyam"iti vidhaya vihitam vyahanti--"syavo  
'syahutimabhyavaharati ya udite juhoti" "sabalo 'syahutimabhyavaharati yo  
'nudite juhoti" "syavasavalau vasyahutimabhyavaharato yah  
samayadhyusite juhoti" (iti) vyaghataccanyatarad mithyeti|  
punaruktadosacca-- abhyase desyamane"trih prathamamanvaha  
triruttamam"iti punaruktadoso bhavati. punarukta ca pramattavakyamiti.  
tasmadapramanam sabdah-- anrtavyaghatapunaruktadosebhya iti //  
57 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.58 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.58: na karmakartrasadhanavaigunyat //  
nanrtadosah putrakamestau, kasmata ?,  
karmakartrasadhanavaigunyat, istya pitarau samyujyamanau putram  
janayata iti, istih karanam sadhanam. pitarau kartarau.  
samyogah karma. trayanam gunayogat putrajanma. vaigunyat  
viparyayah, istyasrayam tavat karmavaigunyam  
samihabhresah, kartrvaigunyam avidvan prayokta  
kapuyacaranasca, sadhanavaigunyam havirasamskrtam upahatamiti.  
mantra nyunadhikah svaravarnahina iti. daksina duragata hina  
nindita ceti|  
athopajanasrayam karmavaigunyam mithyasamprayogah,  
kartrvaigunyam yonivyapado bijopaghatasceti, sadhanavaigunyam  
istavabhihitam|  
loke ca 'agnikamo daruni mathniyat' iti vidhivakyam tatra  
karmavaigunyam mithyabhimanthanam. kartrvaigunyam

prajñaprayatnagatah pramadah. sadhanavaigunyam ardrum susiram  
daru iti. tatra phalam na nispadyate iti nanrtadosah, gunayogena  
phalanispattidarsanat, na cedam laukikad bhidyate--"putrakamah  
putrestya yajeta"iti // 58 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.59 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.59: abhyupetya kalabhede dosavacanat //  
'na vyaghato havane' ityanuvartate, yo 'bhyupagatam havanakalam bhinatti  
tato 'nyatra juhوتي tatrāyamabhyupagatakalahedo dosa ucyate--"syavo  
'syahutimabhyavaharati ca udite juhوتي"tadidam vidhibhrese  
nindavacanamiti // 59 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.60 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.60: anuvadopapattesca //

'punaruktadoso 'bhyasena' itipraktam, anarthako 'bhyasah punaruktah.  
arthavanabhyaso 'nuvadah, yo 'yamabhyasah--  
"trih prathamamanvaha triruttamam"iti anuvada upapadyate-- arthavattvat,  
trirvacanena hi prathamottamayoh pañcadasatvam samadheninam bhavati  
tatha ca mantrabhivadah--"idamaham bhratravyam pañcadasarena  
vagvajrena badhe yo 'sman dvesti yam ca vayam dvismah"iti  
pañcadasasamidhenivajram mantra 'bhivadati tadabhyasamantarena na  
syaditi // 60 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.61 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.61: vakyavibhagasya carthagrahanat //  
pramanam sabdo yatha loke // 61 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.62 \*\*\*\*\*

vibhagasca brahmanavakyanam trividhah---

nys\_2,1.62: vidhyarthavadanuvadavacanaviniyogat //  
tridha khalu brahmanavakyani viniyuktani-- vidhivacanani  
arthavadavacanani anuvadavacanani // 62 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.63 \*\*\*\*\*

tatra---

nys\_2,1.63: vidhirvidhayakah //

yad vakyam vidhayakam |  
codakam sa vidhih, vidhistu niyogo 'nujña va yatha --"agnihotram  
juhuyat svargakamah" ityadi // 63 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.64 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.64: stutirninda parakrtih purakalpa ityarthavada //

vidheh phalavadalaksana ya prasamsa sa stutih  
sampratyyartha-- stuyamanam sraddadhiteti, pravartika ca--  
phalasravanat pravartate--" sarvajito vai devah sarvamajayan  
sarvasyaptyai sarvasya jityai sarvameva tenapnoti sarvam jayati"

ityevamadi| anistaphalavado ninda varjanartha-- ninditam na  
samacarediti" sa esa va va prathamō yajño yajñanam yajjyotistomo  
ya etenanistvanyena yajate garte patati | ayamevaitad jiryate va  
pramiyate va" ityevamadi| anyakartrkasya vyahatasya vidhervadah  
parakrtih--" hutva vapamevagre 'bhidharayanti atha prsadajyam  
taduha carakadhvaryavah prsadajyamevagre 'bhidharayanti 'agneh  
pranah prsadajyam stomam' ityevamabhidadhati" ityevamadi|  
aitihyasamacarito vidhih purakalpa iti--"  
tasmadva etena brahmana bahispavamanam samastomamastausan-- yone  
yajñam pratanavamahe"  
ityevamadi|  
katham parakrtipurakalpau arthavadaviti ?,  
stutinindavakyenabhisambandhad vidhyasrayasya kasyacidarthasya  
dyotanadarthavada iti // 64 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.65 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.65: vidhivihitasyanuvacanamanuvadah //

vidhyanuvacanam canuvado vihitanuvacanam ca | purvah sabdanuvado  
'paro 'rthanuvadah, yatha punaruktam dvididham evamanuvadopi|  
kimartham punarvihitamanudyate ?, adhikartham |  
vihitamadhikrtya stutirbodhyate ninda va vidhiseso vabhidhiyate,  
vihitanantarartha 'pi canuvado bhavati, evamanyadapyutpreksaniyam|  
lokepi ca vidhivarthavado 'nuvada iti ca trividham vakyam-- 'odanam  
pacet' iti vidhivakyam, arthavadavakyam-- 'ayurvarco balam sukham  
pratibhanam canne pratisthitam', anuvadah-- 'pacatu pacatu bhavan'  
ityabhyasah, 'ksipram pacyatam' iti va 'anga pacyatam' iti (va)  
adhyesartham, 'pacyatameva' iti cavadharanartham|  
yatha laukike vakye vibhagenarthagrahanat pramanatvam evam  
vedavakyanamapi vibhagenarthagrahanat pramanatvam  
bhavitumarhatiti // 65 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.66 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.66: nanuvadapunaruktayorvisesah sabdabhyasepapatteh //

'punaruktamasadhu sadhuranuvadah' ityayam viseso nopapadyate| kasmāt  
?. ubhayatra hi pratitarthah sabdo 'bhyastate. caritarthasya  
sabdasyabhyasadubhayamasadhviti // 66 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.67 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,1.67: sighrataragamanopadesavadabhyasannavisesah //

nanuvadapunaruktayorvisesah| kasmāt ?, arthavato  
'bhyasasyanuvadabhavat, samane 'bhyase punaruktam anarthakam  
arthavanabhyaso 'nuvadah-- sighrataragamanopadesavat 'sighram  
sighram gamyatam' iti kriyatisayo 'bhyasenaivocyate.  
udaharanartham cedam, evamanyopyabhyasah-- 'pacati pacatiti  
kriyanuparamah, 'gramo gramō ramaniyah' iti vyaptih, 'pari pari

trigartebhyo vrsto devah' iti parivarjanam, 'adhyadhimandam  
nisannam, iti samipyam, 'tiktam tiktam' iti prakarah,  
evamanuvadasya stutinindasesavidhisu  
adhikararthatavihanantararhata ceti // 67 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,1.68 \*\*\*\*\*

kim punah pratisedhahetuddharadeva sabdasya pramanatvam sidhyati  
?. na, atasca---

nys\_2,1.68: mantrayurvedapramanyavacca tatpramanyam  
aptapramanyat //

kim punarayurvedasya pramanyam ?, yattadayurvedenopadisyate-- 'idam  
krtvestamadhigacchati idam varjayitvanistam jahati' (iti)  
tasyanusthiyamanasya tathabhavah | satyarthata | aviparyayah,  
mantrapadanam ca visabhutasanipratisedharthanam prayoge  
'rthasya tathabhavah. etat pramanyam| kinkrtametat?,  
aptapramanyakrtam| kimpunaraptanam pramanyam?,  
saksatkrtadharmata bhutadaya yathabhutarthacikhyapayiseti |  
aptah khalu saksatkrtadharmanah 'idam hatavyam idamasya  
hanihetuh. idamasyadhigatavyam idamasyadhigamahetuh' iti  
bhutanyanukampante, tesam khalu vai pranabhrtam  
svayamanavabuddhyamananam nanyadupadesad avabodhakaranamasti, na  
canavabodhe samiha varjanam va, na cakrtva svastibhavah, napy  
asyanya upakarakopyasti, hanta vayamebhyo yathadarsanam  
yathabhutamupadisamah te ime srutva pratipadyamana heyam hasyanti  
adhigantavyamevadhigamisyantiti evamaptopadesah etena  
trividhenaptapramanyena parigrhito 'nusthiyamano 'rthasya sadhako  
bhavati. evamaptopadesah pramanam, evamaptah pramanam|  
drstarthenaptopadesenayurvedenadrstartho vedabhago  
'numatavyah-- pramanamiti-- aptapramanyasya hetoh samanadvaditi|  
asyapi caikadesah-- " gramakamo yajeta"  
ityevamadirdrstarthastenanumatavyamiti| loke ca  
bhuyanupadesasrayo vyavaharah,  
laukikasyapyupadesturupadestavyathejñanena paranujighrksaya  
yathabhutarthacikhyapayisaya ca pramanyam  
tatparigrahadaptopadesah pramanamiti|  
drastrpravaktrsamanyaccanumanam-- ye evapta vedarthanam  
drastarah pravaktarasate evayurvedaprabhrtinam  
ityayurvedapramanyavad vedapramanyamanumatavyamiti|  
nityatvadvedavakyanam pramanatve "tatpramanyamaptapramanyat"  
ityayuktam| sabdasya vacakatvadarthapratipattau pramanatvam, nityatve  
hi sarvasya sarvena vacanat sabdathavyavasthanupapattih| nanyatve  
vacakatvamiticet ? na-- laukikesvarthadarsanat| tepi nitya iticet ? na--  
anaptopadesadarthavisamvado 'nupapannah-- nityatvaddhi sabdah  
pramanamiti| anityah sa iti cet ? avisesavacanam |  
anaptopadeso laikiko na nitya iti karanam vacyamiti|  
yathaniyogam carthasya pratyayanad namadheyasabdanam loke

pramanyam. nityatvat pramanyanupapattih |  
yatrarthe namadheyasabdo niyujyate loke tasya niyogasamarthyat pratyayako  
bhavati na nityatvat|  
manvantarayugantaresu catitanagatesu  
sampradayabhyasaprayogaviccheda iti vedanam nityatvam.  
aptapramanyacca pramanyam, laukikesu sabdesu caitat samanamiti  
// 68 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyayasya prathamamahnika //  
atha nyayabhasyadvitiyadhyayasya dvitiyamanhika //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.1 \*\*\*\*\*

ayatharthah pramanoddesa iti matvaha---

nys\_2,2.1: na catustvam aitiyarthapattisambhavabhavapramanyat  
//

na catvaryeva pramanani| kim tarhi ?. aitiyamarthapattih sambhavo  
'bhava ityetyanyapi pramanani tani kasmannoktani ?| 'iti hocuh' ity  
anirdistapravaktrkam pravadaparamparyam aitiyham| arthada pattih  
arthapattih. apattih | praptih |  
prasangah, yatrabhidhiyamane 'rthe yo 'nyo 'rthah prasajyate so  
'rthapattih yatha-- 'meghesv asatsu vrstirna bhavatiti, kimatra  
prasajyate ? 'tatsu bhavatiti|  
sambhavo nama avinabhavino 'rthasya sattagrahanadanyasya  
sattagrahanam yatha-- dronasya sattagrahana-- dadhakasya  
sattagrahanam. adhakasya grahanat prasthasyeti|  
abhavah-- virodhi abhutam bhutasya. avidyamanam varsakarma  
vidyamanasya vayvabhrasamyogasya pratipadakam-- vidharake hi  
vayvabhrasamyoge gurutvadapam patanakarma na bhavatiti // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.2 \*\*\*\*\*

satyam etani pramanani na tu pramanantarani. pramanantaram ca  
manyamanena pratisedha ucyate so 'yam--

nys\_2,2.2: sabda aitiyanarthantarabhavad anumane  
'rthapattisambhavabhavanarthantarabhavaccapratishedhah //

anupapannah pratisedhah|  
katham?, 'aptopadesah sabdah' iti. na ca sabdalaksanam aitihyad  
vyavartate. soyam bhedah samanyat samgrhyate iti|  
pratyaksenapratyaksasya sambaddhasya prapittiranumanam tatha  
carthapattisambhavabhavah,  
vakyarthasampratyayenanabhihitasyarthasya pratyakanikabhavad  
grahanam arthapattiranumanameva, avinabhavavrttya ca sambaddhayoh  
samudayasamudayinoh samudayenatarasya grahanam sambhavah  
tadapyanumanameva, 'asmin satidam nopapadyate' iti virodhitve prasiddhe  
karyanutpattya karanasya pratibandhakamanumiyate|  
soyam yathartha eva pramanoddesa iti 'satyametani pramanani na tu

pramanantaranityuktam // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.3 \*\*\*\*\*

atrarthapatteh pramanabhavabhyanujña nopapadyate tatha hiyam---

nys\_2,2.3: arthapattirapramanam anaikantikavat //

asatsu meghesu vrstirna bhavatiti satsu bhavati

ityetadardhadapadyate. satsvapi caikada na bhavati.

seyamarthapattirapramanamiti // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.4 \*\*\*\*\*

nanaikantikavamarthapatteh---

nys\_2,2.4: anarthapattau arthapattyabhimanat //

'asati karane karyam notpadyate' itivakyat pratyantikabhuto 'rthah--  
'sati karane karyamutpadyate' ityarthadapadyate. abhavya hi bhavah  
pratyantika iti. soyam karyotpadah sati karane 'rthadapadyamano na  
karanasya sattam vyabhicarati-- na khalv asati karane karyamutpadyate  
tasmad nanaikantiki| yattu 'sati karane nimittapratibandhat karyam  
notpadyate' iti ?. karanadharmo 'sau na tvarthapatteh prameyam| kim  
tarhyasyah prameyam ?, sati karane karyamupadyate iti | yo 'sau  
karyotpadah karanasattam na vyabhicarati tadasyah prameyam| evam  
tu sati anarthapattau arthapattyabhimanam krtva pratishedha ucyate  
iti, drstasca karanadharmo na sakyah pratyakhyatumiti // 4 1/

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.5: pratishedhapramanyam canaikantikavat //

'arthapattir na pramanam-- anaikantikavat' iti vakyam pratishedhah  
tenanena arthapatteh pramanatvam pratishedhyate na sadbhavah,  
evamanaikantiko bhavati. anaikantikavadapramanenana na  
kascidarthah pratishedhyate iti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.6 \*\*\*\*\*

artha manyase niyatavisayesvarthesu svavisaye vyabhicaroh bhavati. na  
ca pratishedhasya sadbhavo visayah ?, evam tarhi---

nys\_2,2.6: tatpramanye va narthapattyapramanyam //

athanpatterapi karyotpadane karanasattaya avyabhicaroh visayah na  
ca karanadharmo nimittapratibandhat kayannutpadakatvamiti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.7 \*\*\*\*\*

abhavya tarhi pramanabhavabhyanujña nopapadyate. kathamiti ?---

nys\_2,2.7: nabhavapramanyam prameyasiddheh //

abhavya bhuyasi prameye lokasiddhe vaiyatyaducyate--

"nabhavapramanyam-- prameyasiddheh"

iti // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.8 \*\*\*\*\*

athayamarthabahutvadarthaikadesa udahriyate---

nys\_2,2.8: laksitesvalaksanalaksitatvadalaksitanam  
tatprameyasiddhih //

tasyabhavasya sidhyati prameyam| katham ?. laksitesu vasahsu  
anupadeyesu, upadeyanamalaksitanam alaksanalaksitatvat =  
laksanabhavena laksitatvaditi, ubhayasamnidhau' alaksitani  
vasamsyanaya' iti prayukto yesu vasahsatu laksanani na bhavanti  
tani laksanabhavena pratipadyate pratipadya canayati pratipattihetusca  
pramanamiti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.9: asatyarthe nabhava iti cen nanyalaksanopapatteh //

yatra bhutva kiñcinna bhavati tatra tasyabhava upapadyate. na  
calaksitesu vasahsu laksanani bhutva na bhavanti. tasmattesu  
laksanabhavo 'nupapanna iti, na-- anyalaksanopapatteh |  
yathayamanyesu vasahsu laksananamupapattim pasyati  
naivamalaksitesu soyam laksanabhavam pasyan abhavenartham  
pratipadyate iti // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.10 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.10: tatsiddheralaksitesvahetuh //

tesu vasahsu laksitesu siddhih |  
vidyamanata yesam bhavati na tesamabhavo laksananam |  
yani ca laksitesu vidyante laksanani tesamalaksitesvabhava  
ity ahetuh-- yani khalu bhavanti tesamabhavo vyahata iti // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.11: na laksanavasthitapeksasiddheh //  
na brumo yani laksanani bhavanti tesamabhava iti kim tu kesu  
cillaksananyavasthitani, anavasthitani kesucit. apeksamano yesu  
laksananam bhavam na pasyati tani laksanabhavena prapidyate  
iti // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.12 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.12: pragutpatterabhavopapattesca //  
abhavadvaitam khalu bhavati-- prak cotpatteravidyamanata. utpannasya  
catmano hanadavidyamanata. tatalaksitesu vasahsu  
pragutpatteravidyamanatalaksano laksananamabhavo netara iti // 12  
//

"aptopadesah sabdah 1-1-7" iti pramanabhava visesanam  
bruvata 'nanaprakarah sabdah' iti jñapyate. tasmin samanyena  
vicarah-- kim nityo 'thanityah ? iti, vimarsahetvanuyoge ca  
vipratipatteh samsayah, 'akasagunah sabdo vibhurnityo  
'bhivyaktidharmakah' ityeke, gandhadisahavrttirdravyesu samnivisto  
gandhadivadavasthito 'bhivyaktidharmakah' ityapare, 'akasagunah

sabda utpattinirodhadharmako buddhivat' ityapare,  
'mahabhutasamksobhajah sabdo 'nasrita utpattidharmako  
nirodhadharmakah' ityanye. atah samsayah-- kimatra tattvam ? iti,  
'anityah sabdah' ityuttaram |

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.13 \*\*\*\*\*

katham ?---

nys\_2,2.13: adimattvadaindriyakatvat krtakavadupacaracca //

adihuyonihukaranam-- adiyate 'smaditi. karanavad anityam  
drstam. samyogavibhagajasca sabdah karanavattvadanitya iti|  
ka punariyam arthadesana-- 'karanavattvat' iti ?,  
utpattidharmakattvadanityah sabda iti = bhutva na bhavati =  
vinasadharmaka iti| samsayikamet-- kimutpattikaranam  
samyogavibhagau sabdasya ? ahosvidabhivyaktikaranam?. ityata aha--  
aindriyakatvat (iti) indriyapratyasattigrahya aindriyakah| kimayam  
vyañjakena samanadeso 'bhivyajyate rupadivat ? atha  
samyogajacchabdacchabdasamtane sati srotrapatyasanno grhyate ?  
iti--- samyoganivrttau sabdagrahananna vyañjakena samanadesasya  
grahanam| daruvrascane daruparasusamyoganivrttau durasthena sabdo  
grhyate. na ca vyañjakabhava vyangyagrahanam bhavati tasmanna  
vyañjakah samyogah, utpadake tu samyoge  
samyogajacchabdacchabdasantane sati srotrapatyasannasya grahanamiti  
yuktam samyoganivrttau sabdasya grahanamiti| itascasabda utpadyate  
nabhivyajyate-- krtakavadupacaratu 'tivram mandam' iti  
krtakamupacaryate-- 'tivram sukham mandam sukham. tivram  
duhkham mandam duhkham' iti. upacaryate ca-- 'tivrah sabdo mandah  
sabdah' iti| vyañjakasya tathabhavad grahanasya tivramandata  
rupavaditi cet ? na-- abhibhavopapatteh| samyogasya vyañjakasya  
tivramandataya sabdagrahanasya tivramandata bhavati na tu sabdo  
bhidyate yatha prakasasya tivramandataya rupagrahanasyeti, tacca  
naivam-- abhibhavopapattehu tivro bherisabdo mandam tantrisabdam  
abhibhavati na mandah, na ca sabdagrahanamabhibhavakam sabdasca na  
bhidyate (iti), sabde tu bhidyamane yukto 'bhibhavah tasmadutpadyate  
sabdo nabhivyajyate iti| abhibhavanupapattisyaca--  
vyañjakasamanadesasyabhivyaktau praptyabhavat3| 'vyañjakena  
samanadeso 'bhivyajyate sabdah' ityetasmin pakse nopapadyate  
'bhibhavah-- na hi bherisabdena tantrisvanah prapta iti| aprapte  
'bhibhava iticet ? sabdamatrabhibhavaprasangah4|  
artha manyeta 'asatyam praptavabhibhavo bhavatiti, evam sati yatha  
bherisabdah kañcit tantrisvanamabhibhavati evamantikasthopadanani  
daviyahsthopadanani tantrisvananabhibhavet-- aprapteravisesat.  
tatra kvacideva bherya pranaditayam sarvalokesu  
samanakalastantrisvana na srayeran iti|  
nanabhutesu sabdasantanesu satsu srotrapatyasattibhavana  
kasyacicchabdasyautivrena mandasyabhivhavo yukta iti|  
kah punarayamabhibhavo nama ?,

grahyasamanajatiyagrahanakrtamagrahanam abhibhavah  
yatholkaprakasasya grahanarhasyadityaprakaseti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.14: na ghatabhavasamanyanityatvad  
nityesvapyanityavadupacaracca //

na khalvadimattvadanityah sabdah| kasmah ?, vyabhicarat = adimatah  
khalu ghatabhavasasya drstam nityatvam| kathamadiman ?,  
karanavibhagebhyo hi ghato na bhavati|  
kathamasya nityatvam ? yo 'sau karanavibhagebhyo na bhavati na tasyabhavo  
bhavena kadacid nirvartyate iti|  
yadapi aindriyakatvat. (iti) tadapi vyabhicarati = aindriyakam ca  
samanyam nityam ceti|  
yadapi krtakavadupacaraditi. etadapi vyabhicarati  
nityesvanityavadupacaro drsto yatha hi bhavati-- 'vrksasya  
pradesah kambalasya pradesah' evam-- 'akasasya pradesa atmanah  
pradesah' iti bhavati // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.15: tattvabhaktayornanavivibhagadavyabhicarah //

nityamityatra kim tavat tattvam ?,  
arthantarasyanutpattidharmakasyatmahananupapattirnityatvam taccabhava  
nopapadyate, bhaktam tu bhavati-- yattatratmanamahasituyad bhutva na  
bhavati na jatu tat punarbhavati. tatra nitya iva nityo ghatabhava  
ityayam padartha iti| tatra yathajatiyakah sabdo na  
tathajatiyakam karyam kiñcid nityam drsyate ity avyabhicarah  
// 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.16 \*\*\*\*\*

yadapi 'samanyanityatvat' iti. indriyapratyasattigrahyam aindriyakam  
iti---

nys\_2,2.16: santananumanavisesanat //

'nityesvavyabhicarah' iti prakrtam, nendriyagrahanasamarthyat  
sabdasyanityatvam| kim tarhi ?, indriyapratyasattigrahyatvat  
santanumanam tenanityatvamiti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.17 \*\*\*\*\*

yadapi-- 'nityesvapyanityavadupacarat' iti. na---

nys\_2,2.17: karanadravyasya pradesasabdenabhidhanad  
nityesvavyabhicara iti //

'evamakasapradesah atmapradesah' iti. natrakasatmanoh  
karanadravyamabhidhiyate yatha krtakasya| katham  
hyavidyamanamabhidhiyate, avidyamanata ca pramanato 'nupalabdheh|  
kim tarhi tatrabhidhiyate ?, samyogasyavyapyavrttitvamuparicchinnena

dravyenakasasvaya samyogo nakasam vyapnoti = avyapya vartate iti.  
tadasya krtakena dravyena samanyam, na hyamalakayoh  
samyogasrayam vyapnoti, samanyakrta ca bhaktih-- 'akasasya  
pradesah' iti, anenatmapradeso vyakhyatah|  
samyogavacca sabdabuddhyadinamavyapyavrttitvamiti|  
pariksita ca tivramandata sabdatattvam na bhaktikrteti|  
kasmata punah sutrakarasyasminnarthe sutram na srutyate iti ?,  
silamidam bhagavatah sutrakarasya bahusvadhikaranesu dvau  
paksau na vyavasthapayati, tatra sastrasiddhantat tattvavadharanam  
pratipattumarhatiti manyate, sastrasiddhantastu  
nyayasamakhyatamanumatam bahusakhamanumanamiti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.18 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi khalu 'idamasti idam nastiti kuta etat pratipattavyamiti ?,  
pramanata upalabdheranupalabdhesceti, avidyamanastarhi sabdah---  
nys\_2,2.18: praguccaranadanupalabdheravaradanupalabdhesca //

praguccaranannasti sabdah| kasmata ? anupalabdheh, sato  
'nupalabdhiravaradanadibhya etannopapadyate| kasmata ?  
avaradanadinamanupalabdhirakaranamagrahanat = anenavrtah  
sabdo nopalabhyate asamnikrstascendriyavyavadhanad ityevamadi  
anupalabdhirakaranam na grhyate iti. so 'yamanuccarito nastiti|  
uccaranamasya vyañjakam tadabhavat praguccaranadanupalabdhiriti|  
kimidamuccaranam nameti ?, vivaksajanitena prayatnena kosthyasya  
vayoh preritasya kanthatalvadipratighatad varnabhivvyaktiriti|  
samyogaviseso vai pratighatah pratisiddham ca samyogasya  
vyañjakatvam tasmanna vyañjakabhavadagrahanam api tvabhavaddeveti.  
soyamuccaryamanah srutyate srutyamanascabhutva bhavati  
ityanumiyate. urdhvañcoccarananna srutyate sa bhutva na bhavati =  
abhavanna srutyate iti|  
katham ?. "avaradanayanupalabdheh"ityuktam  
tasmadutpattitirobhavadharmakah sabda iti // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.19 \*\*\*\*\*

evam ca sati tattvam pamsubhirivavakirannidamaha---

nys\_2,2.19: tadanupalabdheranupalambhadavaradanopapattih //

yadyanupalambhadavaradanam nasti ?. avaradanupalabdhirapi  
tarhyanupalambhannastiti. tasya abhavadapratissiddhamavaranamiti|  
katham punarjanite bhavan navarananupalabdhirupalabhyate ? iti|  
kimatra jñeyam pratyatmavedanivat|  
samanam = ayam khalvavarananamanupalabhamanah pratyatmameva  
samvedayate-- 'navaranamupalabhe' iti, yatha  
kudyanavrtasyavarananamanupalabhamanah pratyatmameva samvedayate,  
seyamavarananupalabdhiravad avarananupalabdhirapi samvedyaiveti, evam ca  
satyapahrtavisayamuttaravakyamastiti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.20 \*\*\*\*\*

abhyanuñnavadeva tucyate jativadina---

nys\_2,2.20: anupalambhadapyanupalabdhisadbhavavad  
navarananupapattiranupalambhat //

yathanupalabhyamanapyavarananupalabdirasti  
evamanupalabhyamanamapyavaranamastiti| yadyabhyanujanati bhavan--  
'nanupaliyamanavarananupalabdirastiti. abhyanuñnavaya ca vadati--  
'nastyavarananupalambhat' ityetat. etasminnapyabhyanuñnavade  
pratipattiniyamo nopapadyate iti // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.21: anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdherahetuh //

yudapalabhyate tadasti. yannopalabhyate tannastiti anupalambhatmakam asaditi  
vyavasthitam, upalabdhyabhavascanupalabdiriti seyamabhavatvannopalabhyate  
sacaca khalvavaranam tasyopalabdhyabhavitavyam na nopalabhyate  
tasmannastiti| tatra yaduktam-- "navarananupapattiranupalambhat" ity  
ayuktamiti // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.22 \*\*\*\*\*

atha sabdasya nityatvam pratijanana kasmad hetoh pratijanite ?---

nys\_2,2.22: asparsatvat //  
asparsamakasam nityam drstamiti tatha ca sabda iti // 22 //  
so 'yamubhayatah savyabhicarah-- sparsavamscaurnityah.  
asparsam ca karmanityam drstam| "asparsatvat" ityetasya  
sadhyaadharmyenodaharanam---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.23: na karmanityatvat //

sadhyaadharmyenodaharanam---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.24: nanunityatvat //  
ubhayasminnudaharane vyabhicaranna hetuh // 24 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.25 \*\*\*\*\*

ayam tarhi hetuh---

nys\_2,2.25: sampradanat //  
sampradiyamanamavasthitam drstam sampradiyate ca sabda  
acaryenantevastine tasmadavasthita iti // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.26 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.26: tadantaralanupalabdherahetuh //  
yena sampradiyate yasmai ca tayorantarale 'vasthanamasya kena  
lingenopalabhyate ?, sapradiyamano hyavasthitah sampradaturapaiti

sampradanam ca prapnoti ityavarjaniametat // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.27: adhyapanadapratishedhah //

adhyapanam lingam-- asati sampradane 'dhyapanam na syaditi // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.28 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.28: ubhayoh paksayoranyatarasyadhyapanadapratishedhah //

samanamadhyapanamubhayoh paksayoh-- samsayanivrtteh--  
kimacaryasthah sabdo 'stevasinamapadyate tadadhyapanam ? aho svit  
nrtyopadesavad grhitasyanukaranam adhyapanam ? iti,  
evamadhyapanamalingam sampradanasyeti // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.29 \*\*\*\*\*

ayam tarhi hetuh---

nys\_2,2.29: abhyasat //

abhyasyamanamavasthitam drstam-- 'pañcakrtvah pasyatiti  
rupamavasthitam punah punardrsyate, bhavati ca sabde 'bhyasah--  
'dasakrtvo 'dhito 'nuvakah vimsatikrtvo 'dhitah' iti,  
tasmadavasthitasya punah punaruccaranam abhyasa iti // 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.30: nanyatvepyabhyasasyopacarat //

anavasthanepyabhyasasyabhidhanam bhavati-- 'dvirnrtyatu bhavan  
trirnrtyatu bhavan' iti 'dviranrtyat triranrtyat' 'dviragnihotram  
juhoti' 'dvirbhunkte' (iti) // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.31 \*\*\*\*\*

evam vyabhicarat pratisiddhahetau anyasabdasya prayogah  
pratisidhyate---

nys\_2,2.31: anyadanyasmad ananyatvadananyadityanyatabhavah //

yadidam 'anyat' iti manyase tat svatmano 'nanyatvadanyanna bhavati  
evamanyataya abhavah, tatra yaduktam-- 'anyatvepyabhyasopacarat' iti  
etadayuktamiti // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.32 \*\*\*\*\*

sabdaprayogam pratishedhatah sabdantaraprayogah pratisidhyate---  
nys\_2,2.32: tadabhava nastyananyata tayoritaretarapeksasiddheh //  
anyasmad anyatamupapadayati bhavan upapadya ca anyat pratyacaste,  
'ananyat' iti ca sabdamanujanati. prayunkte ca 'ananyat' iti etat  
samasapadam. anyasabdoyam pratishedhena saha samasyate. yadi  
catrottaram padam nasti kasyayam pratishedhenana saha samasah ?,  
tasmat tayoranyananyasabdayoritara 'nanyasabda  
itaramanyasabdamapeksamanah sidhyatiti tatra yaduktam-- 'anyataya  
abhavah' iti etadayuktamiti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.33 \*\*\*\*\*

astu tarhidanim sabdasya nityatvam---

nys\_2,2.33: vinasakarananupalabdheh //  
yadanityam tasya vinasah karanad bhavati yatha lostasya  
karanadravyavibhagat, sabdascedanityastasya vinaso yasmatkaranad  
bhavati tadupalabhyeta na copalabhyate tasmannitya iti // 33 //  
\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.34: asravanakarananupalabdheh satatasravanaprasangah //  
yatha vinasakarananupalabdheravinasaprasangah  
evamasravanakarananupalabdheh satatam sravanaprasangah|  
vyañjakabhavadasravanamiticet ?. pratisiddham vyañjakam|  
atha vidyamanasya nirnimittam asravanamiti ?. vidyamanasya nirnimitto  
vinasa iti|  
samanasca drstavirodho nimittamantarena vinase casrivane ceti  
// 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.35 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.35: upalabhyamane canupalabdherasattvad anapadesah //  
anumanaccopalabhyamane sabdasya vinasakarane  
'bavanasakarananupalabdheh = asattvat' ityanapadesah yatha  
'yasmadvisani tasmadasvah' iti|  
kimanumanamiticet ?. samtanopapattih, upapaditah sabdasamtanah--  
samyogavibhagajat sabdacchabdantaram tatopyanyat tatopyanyaditi, tatra  
karyah sabdah karanasabdham virunaddhi.  
pratighatidravyasamyogastu antyasya sabdasya nirodhakah, drstam  
hi tirahpratikudyamantikasthenapyasravanam sabdasya sravanam  
durasthenapyasati vyavadhane iti|  
ghantayamabhihyanam tarastarataro mando mandatara iti  
srutibhedad nanasabdasamtano 'vicchedena sruyate, tatra nitye sabde  
ghantasthamanyagatam vavasthitam samtanavrtti va  
abhivyaktikaranam vacyam yena srutisamtano bhavatiti, sabdabhede  
casati srutibheda upapadayitavya iti|  
anitye tu sabde ghantastham samtanavrtti samyogasahakari  
nimittantaram samskarabhutam patumandamanuvartate tasyanuvrttya  
sabdasamtananuvrttih patumandabhavacca tivramandata sabdasya.  
tatkrtsca srutibheda iti // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.36 \*\*\*\*\*

na vai nirnimittantaram samskara upalabhyate anupalabdhernastiti---  
nys\_2,2.36: paninimittapraslesacchabdabhavah nanupalabdhih //  
panikarmana panighantaprasleso bhavati tasmimsca sati  
sabdasamtano nopalabhyate atah sravananupapattih, tatra  
pratighatidravyasamyogah sabdasya nimittantaram samskarabhutam  
nirunaddhityanumiyate. tasya ca nirodhat sabdasamtano notpadyate  
anutpanne ca srutivicchedah, yatha pratighatidravyasamyogadisoh  
kriyahetau samskare niruddhe gamanabhava iti| kampsamtanasya

sparsanendriyagrahyasya coparamah kamsyapatradisu  
panisamsleso lingam samskarasamtanasyeti,  
tasmannimittantarasya samskarabhutasya nanupalabdhiriti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.37 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.37: vinasakarananupalabdhescavasthane tannityatvapasrangah  
//

yadi yasya vinasakaranam nopalabhyate tadavatisthate avasthanacca  
tasya nityatvam prasajyate ? evam yani khalpimani sabdasravanani  
sabdabhivyaktaya iti matam na tesam vinasakaranam  
bhavato papadyate anupapadanavasthanam avasthanat tesam nityatvam  
prasajyate iti, atha naivam ?h na tarhi vinasakarananupalabdheh  
sabdasyavasthanannityatvamiti // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.38 \*\*\*\*\*

kampasamanasrayasya canunadasya panipraslesat  
karanoparamadabhavah, vaiyadhikaranye hi  
pratighatidravypaslesat samanadhikaranasyaivoparamah syaditi|

nys\_2,2.38: asparsatvadapratishedhah //  
yadidam 'nakasagunah sabdah' iti pratisidhyate. ayamanupapannah  
pratisedhah-- asparsatvat sabdasrayasya,  
rupadisamanadesasyagrahane  
sabdasantanopapatterasparsavyapidravysrayah sabdah iti jñayate  
na ca kampasamanasraya iti // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.39 \*\*\*\*\*

pratidravypam rupadibhih saha samnivistah sabdah samanadeso  
vyajyate iti nopapadyate| katham ?

nys\_2,2.39: vibhaktyantaropapattesca samase //

samtanopapattesceti carthah, tad vyakhyatam|  
yadi rupadayah sabdasca pratidravypam samastahusamuditastasmin  
samahasamudaye yo yathajatiyakah samnivistastasya  
tathajatiyasyaiva grahanena bhavitavyam sabdasya rupadivat, tatra yo  
'yam vibhagah eka dravye nanarupa bhinnasrutayo vidharmanah  
sabdah abhivyajyamanah yacca vibhagantaram sarupah  
samanasrutayah sadharmanah sabdah tivramandadharmataya  
bhinnah sruyante. tadubhayam nopapadyate--  
nanabhutanamutpadyamanamamam dharmo naikasya vyajyamanasyeti|  
asti cayam vibhago vibhagantaram ca tena vibhagopapattermanyamahe--  
na pratidravypam rupadibhih saha sabdah samnivisto vyajyate iti  
// 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.40 \*\*\*\*\*

dvividhascayam sabdah-- varnatmako dhvanimatrasca tatra  
varnatmani tavat---

nys\_2,2.40: vikaradesopadesat samsayah //

'dadhyatra' iti kecid ikarah itvam hitva yatvamapadyate iti vikaram manyante, kecid ikarasya prayoge visayakrte yad ikarah sthanam jahati tatra yakarasya prayogam bruvate, samhitayam visaye ikaro na prayujyate tasya sthane yakarah prayujyate sa adesa iti, ubhayamidamupadisyate tatra na jñayate kim tattvamiti //

adesopadesastattvam--- vikaropadese hyanvayasyagrahanad vikarananumanamiti5| satyanvaye kiñcid nivartate kiñcidupajayate iti sakyeta vikaro 'numatum na canvayo grhyate tasmad vikaro nastiti//

bhinnakaranayosca varnayoraprayoge prayogopapattih| vivrtakarana ikarah isatsprstakarano yakarah tavimau prthak karanakhyena prayatnenoccaraniyau tayorekasyaprayoge 'nyasya prayoga upapanna iti//

avikare cavisesah7| yatremau ikarayakarau na vikarabhutau-- 'yatate. cachati. prayamnta' iti. 'ikarah idam' iti ca, yatra ca vikarabhutau-- 'drstya' 'dadhyahara' iti ubhayatra prayokturaviseso yatnah srotusca srutiratyadesopipattih //

prayujyamanagrahanacca8| na khalu ikarah prayujyamano yakaratamapadyamano grhyate, kim tarhi ?. ikarasya prayoge yakarah prayujyate. tasmadavikara iti //

avikare ca na sabdanvakhyanalopa9h| na vikriyante vana iti| na caitasmin pakse sabdanvakhyanasambhavo yena varnavikaram pratipadyemahiti| na khalu varnasya varnantaram karyam-- na hi ikarad yakara utpadyate yakaradva ikarah, prthaksthanaprayatnotpadya hime varnastesamanyo 'nyasya sthane prayujyate iti yuktam| etavaccaitat paranamo vikarah syat karyakaranabhavo va, ubhayam ca nasti tasmanna santi varnavikarah //

varnasamudayavikaranupapattivacca varnavikaranupapa10ttih/ "asterbhuh" "bruvo vacih"iti yatha varnasamudayasya dhatulaksanasya kvacidvisaye varnantarasamudayo na paranamo ni karyam sabdantarasya sthane sabdantaram prayujyate tatha varnasya varnantaramiti // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.41 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca na santi vikarah---

nys\_2,2.41: prakrtivivrdvau vikaravrddeh // prakrtyanuvidhanam vikaresu drstam yakare hasvadirghanuvidhanam nasti yena vikaratvamanumiyata iti // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.42 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.42: nyunasamadhikopalabdhervikaranamahetuh //

davyavikara nyunah sama adhikasca grhyante. tadvadayam vikaro nyunah syaditi| dvidvidhasyapi hetor abhavad asadhanam

drstantah-- atra nodaharanasadharmyat heturasti na vaidharmyat.  
anupasamhrtasca hetuna drstanto na sadhaka iti //

pratidrstante caniyamah prasajyeta10|  
yathanaduhah sthane 'svo vodum niyukto na tadvikaro bhavati.  
evamivarnasya sthane yakarah prayukto na vikara iti|  
na catra niyamaheturasti-- drstantah sadhako na pratidrstanta  
iti // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.43 \*\*\*\*\*

dravyavikarodaharanam ca---

nys\_2,2.43: natulyaprakrtinam vikaravikalpat //  
atulyanam dravyanam prakrtibhavo vikalpane vikarasca  
prakrtiranuvidhiyate, na tvivarnamanuvidhiyate yakarah  
tasmadanudaharanam-- 'dravyavikarah' iti // 43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.44 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.44: dravyavikare vaisamyavad varnavikaravikalpah //  
yatha dravyabhavena tulyayah prakrtervikaravaisamyam evam  
varnabhavena tulyayah prakrtervikaravikalpa iti // 44 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.45 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.45: na vikaradharmanupapatteh //  
ayam vikaradharmah-- dravyasamanye yadatmakam dravyam mrdva  
suvarnam va tasyatmano 'nvaye purvo vyuhonivartate vyuhantaram  
copajayate tam vikaramacaksate, na varnasamanye kascid  
sabdātmanvayi ya itvam jahati yatvam capadyate, tatra yatha sati  
dravyabhavave vikaravaisamyam nanaduhah 'svo vikarah--  
vikaradharmanupapatteh, evamivarnasya na yakaro vikarah--  
vikaradharmanupapatteriti // 45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.46 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca na santi varnavikarah---

nys\_2,2.46: vikarapraptanamapunarapatteh //

anupapanna punarapattih|  
katham ?. punarapatterananumanaditi|  
ikaro yakaratvamapannah punarikaro bhavati|  
na punarikasya sthane yakarasya prayoga ityatranumanam nasti ? // 46 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.47 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.47: suvarnadīnam punarapatterahetuh //  
ananumanaditi na-- idam hyanumanam-- suvarnam kundalatvam hitva  
rucakatvamapadyate rucakatvam hitva punah kundalatvamapadyate,  
evamikaro yani yakaratvamapannah punarikaro bhavati // 47 //  
vyabhicaradanumanam-- yatha payo dadhibhavamapannam punah payo na  
bhavati-- kimevam varnanam na punarapattih ?. atha suvarnavat  
punarapattiriti ?

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.48 \*\*\*\*\*

suvarnodaharanopapattisca---

nys\_2,2.48: na tadvikaranam suvarnabhavavyatirekat //  
avasthitam suvarnam hiyamanenopajayamanena ca dharmena dharmi  
bhavati naivam kascit sabdatma hiyamanena itvena upajayamanena  
yatvena ca dharmi grhyate tasmāt suvarnodaharanam nopapadyate iti //  
48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.49 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.49: varnatvavyatirekad varnavikaranamapratishedhah //  
varnavikara api varnatvam na vyabharanti yatha suvarnavikarah  
suvarnatvamiti // 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.50 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.50: samanyavato dharmayogo na samanyasya //  
kundalarucakau suvarnasya dharmam na suvarnatvasya.  
evamikarayakaru kasya varnatmano dharmam ? varnatvam samanyam  
na tasyemau dharmam bhavitumarhatah, na ca nivartamano dharmam  
upajayamanasya prakrtihutatra nivartamana ikaro na  
yakarasyopajayamanasya prakrtiriti // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.51 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca varnavikaranupapattih---

nys\_2,2.51: nityatve 'vikaradanityatve canavasthanat //

'nitya varnah' ityetasminr pakse ikarayakaru varnaum  
ityubhayornityatvad vikaranupapattih, nityatve 'vinasitvat kah kasya  
vikara iti ?|  
atha 'anitya varnah' itipaksah ? evamapyanavasthanam varnanam|  
kimidamanavasthanam varnanam ?, utpadya nirodhah, utpadya niruddhe  
ikare yakara utpadyate. yakare cotpadya niruddhe ikara utpadyate, kah  
kasya vikarah ?|  
tadetad avagrhya samdhane. samdhaya cavagrahe veditavyamiti // 51 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.52 \*\*\*\*\*

nityapakse tu tavatsamadhih--- nys\_2,2.52:  
nityanamatindriyatvattaddharmavikalpacca  
varnavikaranamapratishedhah //

'nitya varna na vikriyante' iti vipratishedhah, yatha nityatve sati  
kiñcidatindriyam kiñcinrdiyagrahyam indriyagrahyasca varnah.  
evam nityatve sati kiñcinana vikriyate varnastu vikriyante iti //

virodhadahetuh-- taddharmavikalpah, nityam nopajayate napaiti |  
anupajanapayadharmakam nityam. anityam punarupajanapayayuktam. na  
cantarenopajanapayau vikarah sambhavati. tad yadi varna vikriyante  
? nityatvamesam  
nivartate, atha nityah ? vikaradharmatvamesam

nivartate, soyam viruddho hetvabhaso  
dharmavikalpa iti // 52 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.53 \*\*\*\*\*

anityapakse samadhih---

nys\_2,2.53: anavasthayitve ca varnopalabdhivat tadvikaropalabdhih //

yathanavasthayinam

varnanam sravanam bhavatyevamesam vikaro  
bhavatiti //

asambandhadasamartha| arthapratipadika varnopalabdhirna vikarena  
sambandhadasamartha ya grhyamana varnavikaramanumapayediti,  
tatra yadrgidam-- yatha gandhaguna prthivi evam  
sabdasukhadigunapiti. tadrgetad bhavatiti/ naca  
varnopalabdhirvarnanivrttau varnantaraprayogasya nirvartika, yo  
'yamivarnanivrttau yakarasya prayogah yadyayamivarnopalabdhya  
nirvartate tada tatropalabhyamana ivarno yatvamapadyate iti grhyeta ?,  
tasmadvarnopalabdhiraheturvarnavikarasyeti // 53 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.54 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.54: vikaradharmitve nityatvabhavat kalantare  
'vikaropapattescapratishedhah //

"taddharmavikalpat" iti na yuktah pratishedhah-- na khalu  
vikaradharmakam kiñcid nityamupalabhyate iti/ "varnopalabdhivat" iti ( ca  
) na yuktah pratishedhah-- avagrahe hi 'dadhi atra' iti prayujya ciram  
sthitva tatah samhitayam prayunkte-- 'dadhyatra' iti. ciranivrtte  
cayamivarne yakarah prayujyamanah kasya vikara iti pratiyate ? |

karanabhavat karyabhava ityunayogah prasajyate iti // 54 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.55 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca varnavikaranupapattih---

nys\_2,2.55: prakrtyaniyamad varnavikaranam //

ikarasthane yakarah sruate. yakarasthane khalvikaro vidhiyate--  
vidhyati ( iti ), tad yadi syat praktivikarabhavo  
varnanam ? tasya praktiniyamah syat-- drsto  
vikaradharmitve praktiniyama iti // 55 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.56 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.56: aniyame niyamad naniyamah //

yoyam prakrteraniyama uktah sa niyatah | yathavisayam  
vyavasthitah-- niyatatvanniyama iti bhavati, evam satyaniyamo nasti.  
tatra  
yaduktam--  
"prakrtyaniyamat"

iti etadayuktamiti // 56 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.57 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.57: niyamaniyamavirodhadaniyame niyamaccapratishedhah //

niyama ityatrarthabhyanuñña. aniyama iti tasya pratishedhah.  
anuññatatisiddhayosca vyaghatadanarthantaravvam na bhavati.  
aniyamasca niyatatvad niyamo na bhavatiti| natrarthasya tathabhavah  
pratishedhyate, kim tarhi ?. tathabhutasyarthasya  
niyamasabdenabhidhiyamanasya niyatatvad  
niyamasabda evopapadyate, soyam niyamadaniyame  
pratishedho na bhavatiti // 57 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.58 \*\*\*\*\*

na ceyam varnavikaropapattih parinamat karyakaranabhavadva,  
kim tarhi ?--

nys\_2,2.58: gunantarapattyupamardahratavrddhilesaslesebhyastu  
vikaropapattervarnavikarah //

sthanyadesabhadaprayoge prayogo vikarasabdarthah sa bhidyate--  
gunanatarapattih = udattasyanudatta ityevamadih, upamarde nama  
ekarupanivrttau rupantaropajanah, hrasah | dirghasya hrasvah,  
vrddhih | hrasvasya dirghah tayorvaplutah, lesah | laghavam  
'stah' ityastervikarah, slesah |  
agamah prakrteh pratyayasya va, ete eva visesah  
vikara iti ete evadesah. ete cedvikara  
upadyante tarhi varnavikara iti // 58 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.59 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.59: te vibhaktyantah padam //

yathadarsanam vikrta varna vibhaktyantah padasamjña bhavanti/  
vibhaktirdvayi-- namiki akhyatiki ca 'brahmanah'  
'pacatityudaharanam| upasarganipatastarhi na padasamjñah  
laksanantaram vacyamiti, sisyaate ca khalu namikya  
vibhakteravyayallopastayoh  
padasamjñarthamiti|  
padenarthasampratyaya iti  
prayojanam // 59 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.60 \*\*\*\*\*

namapadam cadhikrtya pariksa-- gauriti ( nama ) padam khalu.  
idamudaharanam--- tadarthe

nys\_2,2.60: vyaktyakrtijatisamnidhavupacarat samsayah //

avinabhavavrttih samnidhih, avinabhavena  
vartamanasu vyaktyakrtijatisu gauriti  
prayujyate tatra na jñayate-- kimanyatamah padarthah ? uta sarvah ?



sahacaranat-- 'yastikam bhojaya' iti yastikasahacarito  
brahmano 'bhidhiyate iti, sthanat-- 'mañcah krasantiti  
mañcasthah purusa abhidhiyante, tadarthyat-- katarthesu  
viranesu vyuhyamanesu 'katam karotiti bhavati, vrttat-- 'yamo  
raja' 'kubero raja' iti tadvadvaratate iti, manat-- adhakena mitah  
saktavah 'adhakam saktavah' iti, dharanat-- tulaya dhrtam  
candanam 'tula candanam' iti, samipyat-- 'gangayam gavascarantiti  
deso 'bhidhiyate samnikrstah, yogat-- krsnena ragena  
yuktah sakatah 'krsnah' ityabhidhiyate, sadhanat-- 'annam  
pranah' iti, adhipatyat-- 'ayam purusah kulam' 'ayam gotram'  
iti|  
tatrayam  
sahacaranad yogad va jatisabdo vyaktau  
prayujyate iti // 63 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.64 \*\*\*\*\*

yadi 'gauh' ityasya padasya na vyaktirarthah ? astu tarhi---

nys\_2,2.64: akrtis tadapeksatvat sattvavyavasthanasiddheh //

akrtih padarthah, kasmah ?. padapeksatvat  
sattvavyavasthanasiddheh | sattvavyavasthanam tadavayavanam ca niyato  
vyuha akrtih tasyam grhyamanayam sattvavyavasthanam  
sidhyati-- 'ayam gauh' 'ayamasvah' iti. nagrhyamanayam. yasya  
grahanat sattvavyavasthanam sidhyati tam sabdo 'bhidhatumarhati | so  
'syartha iti // naitadupapadyate-- yasya jatya yogastadatra  
jatvisistamabhidhiyate-- 'gauh' iti. na cavayavavyuhasya jatya  
yogah| kasya tarhi ?. niyatavayavavyuhasya dravyasya, tasmad nakrtih  
padarthah // 64 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.65 \*\*\*\*\*

astu tarhi jatih padarthah---

nys\_2,2.65: vyaktyakrtiyukte 'py aprasangat proksanadinam  
mrdgavake jatih //

jatih padarthah, kasmah ?. vyaktyakrtiyuktepi mrdgavake  
proksanadinamaprasangaditi = 'gam proksaya' 'gamanaya' 'gam  
dehiti naitani mrdgavake prayujyante, kasmah ?  
jaterabhavat, asti hi tatra vyaktirasti  
akrtih, yadabhavat tatasampratyayah sa padartha  
iti // 65 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.66 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.66: nakrtivyaktyapeksatvajjatyabhivyakteh //

jaterabhivyaktih akrtivyakti apeksate |  
nagrhyamanayamakrtau vyaktau ( ca ) jatimatram  
suddham grhyate tasmanna jatih padartha iti // 66 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.67 \*\*\*\*\*

na vai padarthena na bhavitum sakyam| kah khalvidanim padartha iti  
?---

nys\_2,2.67: vyaktyakrtijatayastu padarthah //

tusabdo visesanarthah, kim visisyate ?.

pradhanangabhavasyaniyamena padarthatvamiti. yada hi bhedavivaksa  
visesagatisca tada vyaktih pradhanamangam tu jatyakrti. yada  
tu bhedo 'vivaksitah samanyagatisca tada jatih pradhanamangam  
tu vyaktyakrti, tadetad  
bahulam prayogesu|  
akrtestu pradhanabhava  
utpreksitavyah // 67 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.68 \*\*\*\*\*

katham punarjñayate nana vyaktyakrtijataya iti ?. laksanabhedat,  
tatra tavat---

nys\_2,2.68: vyaktirgunavisesasrayo murtih //

vyajyate iti vyaktih | indriyagrahyeti. na sarvam dravyam vyaktih, yo  
gunavisesanam sparsantanam  
gurutvadhanatvadravatvasamskaranam avyapinah parimanasyasrayo  
yathasambhavam taddravyam murtih-- murchitavayavatvaditi // 68 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.69 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.69: akrtirjatilingakhya //

yaya jatirjatilingani ca prakhyayante tamakrtim vidyat. sa ca  
nanya sattvavayavanam tadavayavanam ca niyatad vyuhaditi|  
niyatavayavavyuhah khalu sattvavayava jatilingam-- sirasa padena  
gamanuminvanti | niyate ca sattvavayavanam vyuhe sati gotvam  
prakhyayate iti|  
anakrtivyangyayam jatau  
'mrt' 'suvarnam' 'rajatam' ityevamadisvakrtirniwartate |  
jahati padarthatvamiti // 69 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_2,2.70 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_2,2.70: samanaprasavatmika jatih //

ya samanam buddhim prasute bhinnesvadhikaranesu. yaya bahuni  
itaretarato na vyavatente. yo 'rtho 'nekatra pratyayanuvrttinimittam tat  
samanyam, yacca kesam cidabhedam kesañcid bheda karoti tat  
samanyaviseso jatiriti // 70 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye dvitiyadhyayasya dvitiyamahnikam  
samaptam //

// dvitiyadhyayasca samaptah //

atha satike nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayasya prathamamahnika

pariksitani pramanani prameyamidanani pariksyate--

taccatmaditi atma vivicyate-- kim

dehendriyamanobuddhivedanasamghatamatramatma ? aho svit

tavdyatiriktah ? iti|

kutah samsayah ?, vyapadesasyobhayatha siddheh, kriyakaranayoh

kartra sambandhasyabhidhanam vyapadesah sa dvividhah-- avayavena

samudayasya-- 'mulairvrksastisthati' 'stambhaih prasado dhriyate'

iti, anyenanyasya vyapadesah-- 'parasuna vrscati' 'pradipena

pasyati' (iti), asti cayam vyapadesah-- 'caksusa pasyati' 'manasa

vijanati' 'buddhya vicarayati' 'sarirena sukhaduhkhamanubhavatiti,

tatra navadharyate-- kimavayavena samudayasya |

dehadisamghatasya ? athanyenanyasya |

tavdyatiriktasya ? iti //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.1 \*\*\*\*\*

anyenayamanyasya vyapadesah, kasmah ?--

nys\_3,1.1: darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat //

darsanena yavadartha grhitah sparsanenapi so 'rtho grhyate--

'yamahamadraksam caksusa tam sparsanenapi sprami, iti.

'yam casparsam sparsanena tam caksusa pasyamiti

ekavisayau cerma pratyayau ekakartrkau pratisamdhryete. na ca

samghatakartrkau. na (va) indriyenaikakartrkau, tad yo 'sau

caksusa tvagindriyena caikarthasya grahita bhinnanimittau

ananyakartrkau pratyayau samanavisayau pratisamdadhatai so

'rthantarabhuta atma|

katham punarnendriyenaikakartrkau ?. indriyam khalu svam svam

visayagrahanam ananyakartrkam pratisamdhatarhati nendriyantarasya

visayantaragrahanamiti|

katham na samghatakartrkau ?. ekah khalvayam bhinnanimittau

svatmakartrkau pratyayau pratisamhitau vedayate na samghatah, kasmah

?. anivrttam hi samghate pratyekam

visayantaragrahanasyapratisamdhanam indriyantareneveti // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.2 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.2: na visayavyavasthanat //

na dehadisamghatadanyascetanah, kasmah ?. visayavyavasthanat |

vyavasthitavisayanindriyani-- caksusy asati rupam na grhyate

sati ca grhyate. yacca yasminn asati na bhavati sati ( ca ) bhavati tasya

taditi vijñayate, tasmad rupagrahanam caksusah caksu rupam

pasyati, evam ghranadisvapiti| tanindriyanimani

svasvavisayagrahanat cetanani-- indriyanam

bhavabhavayorvisayagrahanasya tathabhavat, evam sati kimanyena

cetanena //. samdigdhatvadahetuh| yo 'yamindriyanam

bhavabhavayorvisayagrahanasya tathalavah sa kim cetanatvat ?

ahosvit cetanopakarananam grahananimittatvat ? iti samdihyate,  
cetanopakaranatve 'pindriyanam grahananimittatvad bhavitumarhati //  
2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.3 \*\*\*\*\*

yaccoktam--"visayavyavasthanat" iti---

nys\_3,1.3: tadvyavasthanadevatmasadbhavadapratishedhah //

yadi khalvekamindriyamavyavasthitavisayam sarvajñam | sarvavisayagrahi  
cetanam syat kastato 'nyam cetanamanumatum saknuyat, yasmattu  
vyavasthitavisayanindrinayani tasmad tebhya 'nyascetanah  
sarvajñah |  
sarvavisayagrahi visayavyavasthitim atito 'numiyate, tatredam  
pratyabhijñanam apratyakhyeyam cetanavrttamudahriyate-- rupadarsi  
khalvayam rasam gandham va purvagrhitamanuminoti. gandhaprativedi  
ca ruparasav anuminoti. evam visayasesepi vacyam|  
rupam drstva gandham jighrati. ghratva ca gandha rupam  
pasyati. tadevamaniyataparyayam sarvavisayagrahanam  
ekacetanadhikaranam ananyakartrakam pratisamdhate,  
pratyaksanumanagamasamsayan pratyayamsca nanavisayan  
svatmakartrkan pratisamdadhatai pratisamdahaya vedayate,  
sarvarthavisayam ca sastram pratipadyate. arthamavisayabhutam  
srotrasya, kramabhavino varnan srutva padavakayabhavam  
pratisamdahaya sabdarthavyavastham ca budhyamano  
'nekavisayamarthajata magrahaniyamekaikenendriyena grhnati, seyam  
sarvajñasya jñeyavyavasthanupadam na sakya parikramitum|  
akrtimatram tuhahrtam, tatra yaduktam-- 'indriyacaitanye sati  
kimanyena cetanena' ( iti ) tadayuktam bhavati // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.4 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca dehadivyatirikta atma na dehadisamghatamatram---

nys\_3,1.4: sariradahe patakabhavat //

sariragrahanena sarirendriyabuddhivedanasamghatah pranibhuto  
grhyate, pranibhutam sariram dahatah  
pranihimsakrtapapam patakamityucyate. tasyabhavah-- tatphalena  
karturasambandhat akartusca sambandhat |  
sarirendriyabuddhivedanaprabandhe khalvanyah samghata utpadyate 'nyo  
nirudhyate. utpadanirodhasamtatibhutat prabandho nanyatvam badhate--  
dehadisamghatasanyatvadhistanatvat. anyatvadhistanano hyasau  
prakhyayate iti, evam sati yo dehadisamghatah pranibhuto himsa  
karoti nasau himsaphalena sambadhyate. yasca sambadhyate na tena  
himsa krta, tadevam sattvabhede krtahanamakrtabhyagamah  
prasajyate, sati ca sattvotpade. sattvanirodhe cakarmanimittah  
sattvasargah prapnoti tatra muktyartha brahmacaryavaso na syat|  
tad yadi dehadisamghatamatram sattvam syat sariradahe patakam  
na bhavet. anistam caitat. tasmad dehadisamghatavyatirikta atma

nitya iti // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.5: tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat //  
yasyapi nityenatmana satmakam sariram dahyate tasyapi sariradahe  
patakam na bhaved dagdhuh, kasmat ?. nityatvadatmanah, na jatu  
kascit nityam himsitumarhati, atha himsyate ?. nityatvamasya na bhavati,  
seyamekasmin pakse himsa nisphala. anyasmimstv anupapanneti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.6 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.6: na karyasrayakartrvadhat //

na brumah-- nityasya sattvasya vadho himsa api tvanucchitidharmakasya  
sattvasya karyasrayasya sarirasya svavisayopalabdhesca  
kartrnamindriyanamupaghatah | pida vaikalyalaksanah  
prabandhocchedo va pramapanalaksano ca vadho himseti, karyam tu  
sukhaduhkhasamvedanam tasyayatnam adhisthanam | asrayah  
sariram. karyasrayasya sarirasya svavisayopalabdhesca  
kartrnamindriyanam vadho himsa na nityasyatmanah, tatra  
yaduktam--- "tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat 5" iti etadayuktam|  
yasya sattvocchedo himsa tasya krtahanamakrtabhyagamasceti  
dosah| etavaccaitat syat-- sattvocchedo va himsa  
anucchitidharmakasya sattvasya karyasrayakartrvadho va. na  
kalpantaramasti. sattvocchedasca pratisiddhah, tatra kimanyacchesam ?  
yathabhutamiti| atha va "karyasrayakartrvadhat" iti karyasrayah |  
dehendriyabuddhisamghato nityasyatmanah tatra  
sukhaduhkhasamvedanam tasyadhisthanam | asrayah  
utadayatanam tad bhavati na tato 'nyaditi sa eva karta-- tannimitta hi  
sukhaduhkhasamvedanasya nirvrttirna tamantareneti. tasya vadhah =  
upaghatah |  
pida pramapanam va himsa na nityatvenatmocchedah,  
tatra yaduktam--  
"tadabhavah satmakapradhepi tannityatvat" (iti) etanneti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.7 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca dehadivyatirikta atma---

nys\_3,1.7: savyadrstasyetarena pratyabhijñanat //

purvaparayorvijñanayorekavisaye pratisamdhijñanam  
pratyabhijñanam-- 'tamevaitarhi pasyami yamajñasisam' 'sa  
evayamarthah' iti, savyena caksusa drstasyetarenapi  
caksuksa pratyabhijñanat-- 'yamadraksam tamevaitarhi pasyami'  
iti| indriyacaitanye tu nanyadrstamanyah pratyabhijanatiti  
pratyabhijñananupapattih, asti tvidam pratyabhijñanam  
tasmadindriyavyatiriktascetanah // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.8: naikasminnasasthivyavahite dvitvabhimanat //

ekamidam caksuh madhye  
nasasthivvyavahitam tasyantau grhyamanau  
dvitvabhimanam prayojayatah madhyavyavahitasya  
dirghasyeva // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.9: ekavinase dvitivyavinasad naikatvam //

ekasminnupahate  
coddhrte va vaksusi dvitiyamavatisthate  
caksurvisayagrahanalingam  
tasmadekasya vyavadhananupapattih // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.10 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.10: avayavanase 'py avayavyupalabdherahetuh //

"ekavinose  
dvitivyavinasat"  
ityahetuh, kasmat ?. vrksasya hi kasu cicchakhasu  
cchinnaupalabhyate eva vrksah // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.11: drstantavirodhadapratishedhah //

na karanadravyavibhage karyadravyamavatisthate-- nityatvaprasangat,  
bahusvavayavisu yamyā karanani vibhaktani tasya vinasah yesam  
karanany avibhaktani tany avatisthante/ atha va  
drsyamanarthavirodho drstantavirodhah-- mrtasya hi  
sarahkapale dvav avatau nasasthivvyavahitau caksusah sthane  
bhedena grhyete na caitad ekasmin nasasthivvyavahite sambhavati, atha  
caikavinasasyaniyamad dvavimavarthau tau ca prthagavarānānupaghatāu  
anumiyete-- vibhinnaviti| avapidanaccaikasya caksuso  
rasmivisayasamnikarsasya bhedad  
drsyabheda ivava grhyate taccaikatve virudhyate,  
avapidanānivrtau cabhinnaapratismadhanamiti,  
tasmadekasya vyavadhananupapattih // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.12 \*\*\*\*\*

anumiyate cayam dehadisamghatavyatiriktascetana iti--

nys\_3,1.12: indriyantaravikarat //

kasyacidamlaphalasya grhitatdrasasahacarye rupe gandhe va kena  
cidindriyena grhyamane rasanasyendriyantarasya  
vikaro rasanusrtau rasagardhipravartito  
dantodakasamplavabhuto grhyate tasyendriyacaitanye 'nupapattih--  
nanyadrstamanyah smarati // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.13: na smrteh smartavyavisayatvat //

smrtirnama dharmo nimittadutpadyate, tasyah  
smartavyo visayah tatkṛta indriyantaravikaro  
natmakṛta iti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.14: tadatmagunasadbhavadapratishedha //

tasya atmagunatve sati sadbhavadapratishedha atmanah = yadi  
smrtiratmagunah evam sati smrtirupapadyate--  
nanyadrstamanyah smarati| indriyacaitanye tu  
nanakartrkanam visayagrahananam apratisamdhanam.  
pratisamdhanam va visayavyavasthanupapattih/ ekastu cetano  
'nekarthadarsi bhinnanimitah purvadrstamartham smarati|  
ekasyanekarthadarsino darsanapratismdhanat smrteratmagunatve sati  
sadbhavah, viparyaye canupapattih, smrtyasranayah  
pranabhrtam sarve  
vyavaharah/atmalingamudaharanamatramindriyantaravikara iti // 14  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.15: aparismkhyanacca smrtivisayasya //

aparismkhyaya ca smrtivisayamidamucyate-- "na smrteh  
smartavyavisayatvat13" iti, yeyam smrtiragrhyamane 'rthe--  
'ajñāsisamahamamumartham 1' iti etasya jñātrjñānavisistah  
purvajñātortho visayo narthamatram. 'jñātanahamamumartham2'  
'asavartho maya jñātaḥ 3' 'asmimnartho mama jñānamabhut 4' iti.  
caturvidhametadvakyam smrtivisayajñāpakam samanartham | sarvatra  
khalu jñāta jñānam jñeyam ca grhyate| atha pratyakse 'rthe ya  
smrtistaya trini jñānani ekasminnarthe pratisamdhyanante  
samanakartrkani na nanakartrkani nakartrkani, kim tarhi ?  
ekakartrkani 'adraksamamumartham yamevaitarhi pasyami'  
adraksamiti darsanam darsanasamvicca-- na khalvasamvidite  
svedarsane syadetat-- adraksamiti. te khalvete dve jñāne. 'yamevaitarhi  
pasyamiti tritiam jñānam. evamekorthastribhirjñānairyujyamano  
nakartrko na nanakartrkah, kim tarhi ?. ekakartrka iti, so 'yam  
smrtivisayo 'parismkhyayamano vidyamanah prajñāto 'rthah  
pratisidhyate-- 'nastyatma-- smrteh smartavyavisayatvat' iti| na  
cedam smrtimatram smartavyamatravisayam va, idam khalu  
jñānapratismdhanavat smrtipratismdhanam/ ekasya sarvavisayatvat  
= eko 'yam jñāta sarvavisayah svani jñānani pratisamdhante--  
'amumarthañjñāsyami' amumartham vijanami' 'amumarthamajñāsisam'  
amumartham jijñāsamānasciram ajñātvadhyavasyati-- 'ajñāsisam' iti,  
evam smrtimapi trikalavisistam susmursavisistam ca  
pratisamdhante| samskarasamtatimatre tu sattve utpadyotpadya  
samskarastirobhavanti, sa nastyekopi samskaro

yastrikalavisistam jñanam smrtim canubhavet. na  
canubhavamantarena jñanasya smrtesca pratisamdhanam aham mama iti  
cotpadyate dehantaravat, ato 'numiyate--  
astyekah sarvavisayah ( yah ) pratideham svajñanaprabandham  
smrtiprabandham ca pratisamdhatte iti. yasya dehantaresu  
vrterabhavanna pratisamdhanam bhavatiti // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.16 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.16: natmapratipattihetunam manasi sambhavat //

na dehadisamghatavyatirikta atma, kasmāt ? . atmapratipattihetunam  
manasi sambhavat = "darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat 1  
"ityevamadinam atmapratipadakanam  
hetunam manasi sambhavacah-- yato mano  
hi sarvavisayamiti, tasmanna sarirendriyamanobuddhisamghatavyatirikta  
atmeti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.17 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.17: jñaturjñanasadhanopapatteh samjñābhedamatram //

jñatuh khalu jñanasadhananyupapadyante-- 'caksusa pasyati'  
'ghranena jighrati, 'sparsanena sprasati' evam mantuh  
sarvavisayasya matisadhanam antahkaranabhutam sarvavisayam  
vidyate yenayam manyate iti, evam sati jñataryatmasamjñā na  
mrsyate manahsamjñābhyānujñāyate. manasi ca manahsamjñā na  
mrsyate matisadhanasamjñā mrsyate, tadidam  
samjñābhedamatram narthe vivada iti| pratyakhyane va  
sarvendriyavilopaprasangah | atha mantuh sarvavisayasya matisadhanam  
sarvavisayam pratyakhyayate-- nastite ? evam  
rupadigrahanasadhananyapi na santiti sarvendriyavilopah  
prasajyate iti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.18: niyamasca niranumanah //

yo 'yam niyama isyate-- rupadigrahanasadhanany asya santi  
matisadhanam sarvavisayam nastiti. ayam niyamo niranumanah--  
natranumanamasti yena niyamam pratipadyamahe iti| rupadibhyasca  
visayantaram sukhadayastadupalabdhou karanantarasadbhavah, yatha  
caksusa gandho na grhyate iti karanantaram ghranam evam  
caksurghranabhyam raso na grhyate iti karanantaram rasanam  
evam sesesvapi, tatha caksuradibhih, sukhadayo na grhyante iti  
karanantarena bhavitavyam tacca jñanayaugapadyalingam, yacca  
sukhadyupalabdhou karana tacca jñanayaugapadyalingam |  
tasyendriyamindriyam prati samnidherasamnidherna  
yugapat jñananyutpadyante iti, tatra yudaktam--  
"atmapratipattihetunam manasi sambhavat 16"  
iti tadayuktam // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.19 \*\*\*\*\*

kim punarayam dehadisamghatadanyo nityah ? utanityah ? / kutah  
samsayah ?, ubhayatha drstatvat samsayah--  
vidyamanamubhayatha bhavati nityamanityam ca, pratipadite catmasadbhave  
samsayanivrteriti/ atmasadbhavahetubhirevasya  
pragdehabhedadavasthanam siddham urdhvamapi dehabhedadavatisthate/  
kutah ?---

nys\_3,1.19: purvabhyastasmrtyanubandhajjatasya  
harsabhayasokasampratipatteh //

jatah khalvayam kumaro 'smin janmany agrhitesu  
harsabhayasokahetusu harsabhayasokan pratipadyate linga-numeyan, te  
ca smrtyanubandhadutpadyante nanyatha. smrtyanubandhasca  
purvabhyasamantarena  
na bhavati. purvabhyasasca purvajanmani sati  
nanyatha iti sidhyatyetat-- avatisthate 'yamurdhvam  
( prak ca ) sarirabhedaditi // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.20: padmadisu prabodhasammilanavikaravattadvikarah //

yatha padmadisv anityesu  
prabodhah sammilanam ( ca ) vikaro bhavati.  
evamanityasyatmano harsabhayasokasampratipattirvikarah syat //

hetvabhavadayuktam | anena hetuna padmadisu  
prabodhasammilanavikaravad anityasyatmano harsadisampratipattiriti  
natrodaharanasadharmyat sadhyasadhanam heturna vaidharmyadasti,  
hetvabhavat-- asambaddharthakamaparthakamucyate iti| drstantacca  
harsadinimittasyanivrttih | ya ceyamasevitesu visayesu  
harsadisampratipattih smrtyanubandhakrta pratyatmam grhyate  
seyam padmadisammilanadrstantena na nivartate. yatha ceyam na  
nivartate tatha jatamatrasyapiti|  
kriyajatasca parnavibhagasamyogah  
prabodhasammilane. kriyahetusca kriyanumeyah,  
evam ca satikim drstantena pratisidhyate ? // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.21 \*\*\*\*\*

atha nirnimittah padmadisu prabodhasammilanavikara iti matam  
evamatmanopi harsadisampratipattiriti ? tacca---

nys\_3,1.21: nosnasitavarsakalanimittatvat pañcatmakavikaranam  
//

usnadisu satsu bhavad asatsvabhavad tannimittah  
pañcabhutanugrahena nirvrttanam padmadinam  
prabodhasammilanavikara iti narnimittah, evam harsadayopi vikara  
nimittad bhavitumarhanti na nimittamantarena. na canyat

purvabhyastasmrtyanubandhad nimittamastiti/ na  
cotpattinirodhakarananumanamatmanah-- adrstantat|  
na harsadinam nimittamantarenopattih/  
nosnadivad nimittantaropadanam  
harsadinamdva tasmadayuktametat // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.22 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca nitya atma---

nys\_3,1.22: pretyaharabhyasakrtat stanyabhilasat //

jatamatrasya vatsasya pravrttilingah stanyabhilaso grhyate sa ca  
nantarenaharabhyasam| kaya yuktya ?, drsyate hi saririnam  
ksudha pidyamananamaharabhyamsakrtat  
smarananubandhadaharabhilasah, na ca  
purvasarirabhyasamantarenasau jatamatrasyopapadyate,  
tenanumiyatebhutapurvam sariram yatranenaharo 'bhyasya iti, sa  
khalvayamatma purvasarirat pretya sarirantaramapannah  
ksutpiditah purvabhyastamaharamanusmaran  
stanyamabhilaghati, tasmanna dehabhedadatma  
bhidyate  
ubhavatyevordhvam dehabhedaditi // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.23: ayaso 'yaskantabhogamanavattadupasarpanam //

yatha khalv ayo 'bhyasamantarenayaskantamupasarpati  
evamaharabhyasamantarena balah stanyamabhilasati // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.24 \*\*\*\*\*

kimidamayaso 'yaskantabhogamanam nirnimittam ? artha nimittat ? iti,  
nirnimittam tavat--

nys\_3,1.24: nanyatra pravrttyabhavat //

yadi nirnimittam ? lostadayopyayaskantamupasarpayeyuh-- na jatu niyame  
karanamastiti| atha nimittat ?. tat kenopalabhyate ? iti, kriyalingah  
kriyahetuh kriyaniyamalingasca kriyaniyamahetuh tenanyatra  
pravrttyabhavah| balasyapi niyatamupasarpanam kriyopalabhyate. na ca  
stanyabhilasalingam anyadaharabhyasakrtat smarananubandhat,  
nimittam drstantenopapadyate. na casati nimitte kasya cidutpattih,  
na drstanto drstamabhilasahetum badhate, tasmadayaso  
'skantabhogamanamadrstanta iti| ayasah khalvapi nanyatra  
pravrttirbhavati | na jatvayo lostamupasarpati| kinkrtosya niyamah  
? iti, yadi karananiyamata sa ca kriyaniyamalingah, evam balasyapi  
niyatavisayo 'bhilrasah  
karananiyamad bhavitumarhati, tacca karanamabhyastasmaranam  
anyedveti drstena visisyate |  
drsto hi saririnamabhyastasmaranadaharabhilasa

iti // 24 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.25 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca nitya atma, kasmata ?---

nys\_3,1.25: vitaragajanmadarsanat //

saraga jayate ityarthadapadyate, ayam jayamano raganuviddho jayate.  
ragasya purvanubhutavisayanucintanam yonih. purvanubhavasca  
visayanam purvasmin janmani sariramantarena nopapadyate.  
soyamatma purvasariranubhutan visayan anusmaran tesu tesu  
rajyate. tatha cayam dvayorjanmanoh pratisandhah, evam  
purvasarirasya purvatarena  
purvatarasarirasya purvatamena ityadinanadiscetanasya  
sarirayogah anadisca raganubandha iti  
siddham nityatvamiti // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.26 \*\*\*\*\*

katham punarjñayate-- purvavisayanucintanajanito jatasya ragah na  
punah---

nys\_3,1.26: sagunadravyotpattivattutpattih ? //

yathotpattidharmakasya dravyasya gunah karanata  
utpadyante tathotpattidharmakasyatmano ragah kutascidutpadyate/  
atrayamuditanuvado nidarsanarthah // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.27: na samkalpanimittatvadrageyam //

na khalu sagunadravyotpattivad utpattiratmano ragasya ca| kasmata ?.  
samkalpanimittatvadrageyam | ayam khalu praninam visayan  
asevamananam samkalpajanito rogo grhyate. samkalpasca  
purvanubhutavisayanucintanayonih tenanumiyate-- jatasyapi  
purvanubhutarthacintanakrto raga iti| atmopadadhikaranattu  
ragotpattirbhavanti samkalpadanyasmin ragakarane sati vacya  
karyadravyagunavat, na catmotpadah siddhah napi samkalpadanyad  
ragakaranamasti, tasmadayuktam-- 'sagunadravyotpattivattayorutpattih'  
iti| athapi

samkalpadanyad ragakaranam  
dharmadharmalakshanamadrstamupadiyate  
tathapi purvasarirayogo 'pratyakhyeyah--  
tatra hi tasya nirvrttirnasmin janmani //

tanmayatvadrageyam iti| visayabhyasah khalvayam  
bhavanahetustanmayatvamucyate iti| jativisesacca ragavisesa iti|  
karma khalvidam jativisesanirvartakam  
tadatmyat tacchadyam vijñayate, tasmadanupapannam--  
samkalpadanyad ragakaranamiti // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.28 \*\*\*\*\*

anadiscetanasya sarirayoga ityuktam. svaktakarmanimittam casyam  
sariram sukhadukhadhithana tatr pariksyate-- kim  
ghranadivadekapraktikam ? uta nanapraktikam ? iti| kutah  
samsayah ?, vipratipatteh samsayah-- prthivyadini bhutani  
samkhyavikalpena sarirapraktiriti pratijanata iti| kim tatra tattvam  
?---

nys\_3,1.28: parthivam gunantaropalabdheh //

tatra manusam sariram parthivam, kasmad ? gunantaropalabdheh =  
gandhavati prthivi gandhavacca sariram, abadinam agandhatvat  
tatprakti agandham syat| na tvidamabadibhirasamprktaya  
prthivyarabdham cestendriyarthasrayabhavena kalpate ityatah  
pañcanam bhutanam samyoge sati sariram bhavati, bhutasamyogo  
hi mithah pañcanam na nisiddha iti| apyataijasavavyani lokantare  
sarirani tesvapi bhutasamyogah purusarthatantra iti|  
athalyadidravyanispattavapi nihsamsayah--  
nabadisamyogamantarena nispattiriti/ 'parthivapyataijasam--  
tadgunolabdheh' 'nihsvasocchvasopalabdhescaturbhaantikam'  
'gandhakledapakavyuhavakasadanebhyah pañcabhautikam' te ime  
samdigdha hetava ityupeksitavan sutrakarah| katham samdigdhah  
?, sati ca praktibhave bhutanam dharmopalabdhih asati ca  
samyogapratisedhat samnihitanamiti. yatha  
sthalyamudakatejovayvakasanamiti/  
tadidamanekabhutaprakti ( sat ) sariram agandham arasam arupam  
asparsam ca prakrtyanuvidhanat syat.  
na tvidamitthambhutam tasmad parthivam  
gunantaropalabdheh // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.29: srutipramanyacca //

"suryam te caksurgacchatam" ityatra mantrantare "prthivim te sariram"  
iti srutyate tadidam prakrtau vikarasya pralayabhidhanamiti/ "suryam  
te caksuh sprnami" ityatra mantrantare "prthivim te sariram  
sprnami" iti srutyate seyam karanad vikarasya sprttirabhidhiyate  
iti| sthalyadisau ca tulyajatiyanamekakaryarambhadarsanad  
bhinnajatiyanamekakaryarambhanupapattih // 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.30 \*\*\*\*\*

athedanimindriyani prameyakramena vicaryante-- kimavyaktikani ?  
ahosvid bhautikani ? iti| krtah samsayah ?

nys\_3,1.30: krsnasare satyupalambhad vyatiricya  
copalambhatsamsayah //

krsnasaram bhautikam tasminn anupahate rupopalabdhih upahate  
canupalabdhiriti,

vyatiricya krsnasaramavasthitasya visayasyopalambho na  
krsnasarapraptasya,  
na caprapyakaritvamindriyanam, tadidamabhautikatve vibhutvat  
sambhavati,  
evamubhayadharmopalabdheh samsayah // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.31 \*\*\*\*\*

abhautikanityaha, kasmat ?---

nys\_3,1.31: mahadanugrahanat //

mahaditi-- mahattaram mahattamam copalabhyate yatha nyagrodhparvatadi |  
anviti-- anutaramanutamam ca grhyate yatha nyagrodhadhanadi,  
tadubhayamupalabhyamanam caksuso  
bhautikatvam badhate-- bhautikam hi yavat  
tavadeva vyapnoti abhautikam tu vibhutvat  
sarvavyapakamiti // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.32 \*\*\*\*\*

na mahadanugrahanamatradabhautikatvam vibhutvam cendriyanam  
sakyam pratipattam. idam khalu--

nys\_3,1.32: rasmyarthasamnikarsavisesat tadgrahanam //

tayormahadanvorgrahanam caksurasmerarthasya ca  
samnikarsavisesad bhavati yatha pradiparasmerarthasya  
ceti, rasmyarthasamnikarsasca avaranalingah--  
caksuso hi rasmih kudyadibhiravrtamartham  
na prakasayati yatha pradiparasmiriti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.33 \*\*\*\*\* avarananumeyatve  
satidamaha---

nys\_3,1.33: tadanupalabdherahetuh //

rupasarsavaddhi tejah  
mahattvadanekadravyavattvad rupavattvaccopalabdhiriti  
pradipavat pratyaksata upalabhyeta caksuso rasmiryadi  
syaditi // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.34: nanumiyamanasya pratyaksato 'nupalabdhirabhavahetuh //

samnikarsapratisedharthenavaranaena lingenanumiyamanasya  
rasmerya pratyaksato 'nupalabdhirnasavabhavam pratipadayati yatha  
candramasah parabhagasya prthivyascadhobhagasya // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.35 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.35: dravyagunadharmabhedaccopalabdhinimayah //

bhinnah khalvayam dravyadharmo gunadharmasca, mahadanekadravyavacca

visaktavayavamapyam dravyam pratyaksato nopalabhyate sparsastu  
sito grhyate. tasya dravyasyanubandhat hemantasisirau kalpete,  
tathavidhameva ca taijasam dravyamanudbhutarupam saha rupena  
nopalabhyate sparsastv asyosna upalabhnayate tasya dravyasyanubandhad  
grismavasantau kalpete // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.36 \*\*\*\*\* yatra tvesam  
bhavati---

nys\_3,1.36: anekadravyasamavayad rupavisesacca rupopalabdhih //

yatra rupam ca dravyam ca tadasrayah pratyaksata upalabhyate,  
rupavisesastu yadbhavat kvacidrupopalabdhih yadabhavacca dravyasya  
kvacidanupalabdhih sa rupadharmoyamudbhavasamakhyata iti,  
anudbhutarupascayam nayano rasmih tasmad pratyaksato nopalabhyate  
iti| drstasca tejaso dharmabhedah-- udbhutarupasarsam  
pratyaksam tejo yathadityarasmayah, udbhutarupamanudbhutasarsam  
ca pratyaksam ( tejah ) yatha pradiparasmayah,  
udbhutasarsamanudbhutarupamapratyaksam  
yathabadisamyuktam tejah, anudbhutarupasparso  
'pratyaksascaksuso  
rasmiriti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.37 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.37: karmakaritascendriyanam vyuhah purusarthantrah //

yatha cetanasyartha visayopalabdhibhutat sukhadukhopalabdhibhutasca  
kalpate tathendriyani vyudhani, visayapraptyarthasca  
rasmescaksusasya vyuhah, rupasarsanabhivyaktisca  
vyavaharapraklptyartha, dravyavisesa ca  
pratighatadavarapanapattirvyavaharartha, sarvadravyanam  
visvarupo vyuha indriyavat  
karmakaritah purusarthantrah|  
karma tu dharmadharmabhutam  
cetanasyopabhogarthamiti // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.38 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.38: avyabharacca pratighato bhautikadharmah //

yascavarapanalambhadindriyasya dravyavisesa pratighatah sa  
bhautikadharmah-- na bhutani vyabharati. nabhautikam  
pratighatadharmakam drstamiti| apratighatastu vyabharati--  
bhautikabhautikayoh samantvaditi/ yadapi manyate-- pratighatad  
bhautikanindriyani apratighatadabhautikaniti praptam.  
drstascapratighatah kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdheh,  
tanna yuktam, kasmad ?. yasmad bhautikamapi  
na pratihanyate-- kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritaprakasat  
pradiparasminam, sthalyadisupacakasya  
tejaso 'pratighatah // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.39 \*\*\*\*\*

upapadyate canupalabdhih karanabhedat---

nys\_3,1.39: madhyandinolkaprakasanupalabdhivattadanupalabdhih //

yathanekadravyena samavayadrupavisesaccopalabdhiriti  
satyupalabdhikarane madhyandinolkaprakaso nopalabhyate  
adityaprakasenabhibhutah, evam mahadanekadravyavattvad  
rupavisesaccopalabdhiriti satyupalabdhikarane caksuso  
rasmirnopalabhyate nimittantaratah, tacca  
vyakhyatam--anudbhutarupasarsasya dravyasya pratyaksato  
'nupalabdhiriti, atyantanutpalabdhiscabhavakaranam // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.40 \*\*\*\*\*

yo hi braviti-- lostaprakaso madhyandine  
adityaprakasabhibhavannopalabhyate iti, tasyaitahsyat---

nys\_3,1.40: na ratravapyanutpalabdheh //

apy anumanato 'nupalabdheriti, ekamatyantanutpalabdherlostaprakaso  
nasti, na tvevam caksuso rasmiriti // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.41 \*\*\*\*\*

upapannarupa ceyam---

nys\_3,1.41: bahyaprakasanugrahadra visayopalabdheranabhivyaktito  
'nupalabdhih //

bahyena prakasanugrhitam caksurvisayagrahakam. tadabhave  
'nupalabdhih, sati ca prakasanugrahe rupasarsopalabdhou ca satyam  
tadasrayasya dravyasya caksusa grahanam, rupasyanudbhutatvat  
seyam rupanabhivyaktito rupasrayasya dravyasyanutpalabdhirdrsta,  
tatra yaduktam--  
"tadanupalabdherahetuh 33" iti.  
etadayuktam // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.42 \*\*\*\*\*

kasmat punarabhibhavo 'nupalabdhikaranam caksusasya rasmernocyate ?  
iti.

nys\_3,1.42: abhivyaktau cabhibhavat //

bahyaprakasanugrahanirapeksatayam ceti carthah, yad  
rupamabhivyaktam |  
udbhutam bahyaprakasanugraham ca napeksate tadvisayo  
'bhibhavah--  
viparyaye 'bhibhavabhavat = anudbhutarupavaccanutpalabhyamanam  
bahyaprakasanugrahaccopalabhyamanam  
nabhibhuyate, iti evamupapannam-- asti caksuso rasmiriti // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.43 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.43: naktañcaranayanarasmidarsanacca //

drs Yates hi naktam nayanarasmayo naktañcaranam  
vrsadamsaprabhrtinam tena sesasyanumanamiti/  
jatibhedavadindriyabheda iti cet ?, dharmabhedamatram  
canupapannam-- avaranasya praptipratishedharthasya  
darsanaditi // 43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.44 \*\*\*\*\*

indriyarthasamnikarsasya jñanakaranatvanupapattih, kasmat ?---

nys\_3,1.44: aprapyagrahanam  
kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdheh //

trnadi sarpad dravyam kace 'bhrapatale va pratihatam drstam,  
avyavahitena samnikrsyate. vyahanyate vai praptirvyavadhaneneti, yadi  
ca rasmyarthasamnikarso grahanahetuh syat ? na vyavahitasya  
samnikarsa ity agrahanam syat,  
asti ceyam kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdha  
sa jñapiyati-- aprapyakarindriyani (iti). ata evabhautikani--  
prapyakaritvam hi bhautikadharma  
iti // 44 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.45 \*\*\*\*\*

na

nys\_3,1.45: kudyantaritanupalabdherapratishedhah //  
aprapyakaritve satindriyanam kudyantaritasyanupalabdhir na syat //  
45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.46 \*\*\*\*\*

prapyakaritve 'pi tu kacabhrapatalasphatikantaritopalabdhirna syat  
?---

nys\_3,1.46: apratighatat samnikarsopapattih //

na ca kaco 'bhrapatalam va nayanarasmim  
vistabhnati so 'pratihanyamanah samnikrsyate  
iti // 46 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.47 \*\*\*\*\* yasca manyate-- na  
bhaitikasyapratighata iti, tanna---

nys\_3,1.47: adityarasmeh sphatikantaritepi dahye 'vighatat //

'adityarasmravighatat' 'sphatikantaritepyavighatat' 'dahye  
'vighatat' avighataditi ca padabhisambandhad vakyabheda iti.  
yathavakyam carthabheda iti, adityarasmih kumbhadisu na  
pratihanyate-- avighatat kumbhasthamudakam tapati, praptau hi  
dravyantaragunasya usnasya sparsasya grahanam tena ca  
sitasparsabhibhava iti 1| sphatikantaritepi prakasaniye  
pradiparasminamapratighatah apratighatat praptasya grahanamiti 2|

bharjanakapaladistham ca dravyamagneyena tejasa dahyate tatravighatat  
praptih praptau tu dahah-- naprapyakari teja iti 3/ "avighatat" iti  
ca kevalam padamupadiyate, koyamavighato nama ?, avyuhyamanavayavena  
vyavadhayakena dravyena sarvato dravyasyavisrmbhah |  
kriyahetorapratibandhah | prapterapratishedha iti, drstam hi  
kalasanisaktanamapam bahih sitasparsagrahanam. na  
cendrinayenasamnkrstasya dravyasya sparsopalabdhih, drstau  
ca praspandaparisravau, tatra  
kacabhrapataladibhirnayanarasmerapratighatad vibhidyarthena saha  
samnikarsadupapannam grahanamiti // 47 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.48 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.48: netaretaradharmaprasangat //

kacabhrapataladivadva kudyadibhirapratighatah, kudyadivadva  
kacabhrapataladibhah pratighata iti prasajyate, niyame karanam  
vacyamiti // 48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.49 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.49: adarsodakayoh prasadasvabhavyad  
rupopalabdhivattadupalabdhih //

adarsodakayoh prasadah | rupavisesah svo dharmah-  
niyamadarsanat, prasadasya va svo dharmo rupopalambhanam,  
yathadarsapratihatasya paravrttasya nayanarasmeh svena mukhena  
samnikarse sati svamukhopalambhanam pratibimbagrahanakhyam  
adarsarupanugrahat tannimittam bhavati-- adarsarupopaghate  
tadabhavat. kudyadisua ca pratibimbagrahanam na bhavati, evam  
kacabhrapataladibhiravighatascaksurasmeh kudyadibhisca  
pratighatah-- dravyasvabhavaniamaditi // 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.50 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.50: drstanumitanam niyogapratishedhanupapattih //

pramanasya tattvavisayatvat, na khalu bhoh pariksamanena  
drstanumita arthah sakya niyoktum-- 'evam bhavata' iti. napi  
pratisheddhum-- 'evam na bhavata' iti, na hidamupapadyate-- 'rupavad  
gandhopi caksuso bhavatu' iti. 'gandhavadva rupam caksusam ma  
bhuta' iti, 'agnipratipattivad dhumenodakapratipattirapi bhavatu' iti,  
'udakapratipattivadva dhumenagnipratipattirapi ma bhut' iti | kim  
karanam ?, yatha khalvartha bhavanti | ya esam svo bhavah | svo  
dharma iti tathabhutah pramanena pratipadyante iti--  
tathabhutavisayakam hi pramanathmati/ imau khalu niyogapratishedhau  
bhavata desitau-- kacabhrapataladivadva kudyadibhirapratighato  
bhavatu. kudyadivadva kacabhrapataladibhirapratighato ma bhut. iti,  
na-- drstanumitah khalvime dravyadharmah |  
pratighatapratighatayorhi upalabdhyanupalabdhi  
vyavasthapike-- vyavahitanupalabdhyanumiyate--

kudyadibhih pratighatah, vyavahitopalabdhyanumiyate--  
kacabhrapataladibhirapratighata iti // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.51 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi khalvekamindriyam ? bahunindriyani va ?| kutah samsayah  
?---

nys\_3,1.51: sthananyatve nanatvad avayavinanasthanatvacca  
samsayah //

bahuni dravyani nanasthanani drsyante.  
nanasthanasca sanneko 'vayavi ceti. tenendriyesu  
bhinnasthanesu samsaya iti // 51 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.52 \*\*\*\*\*

ekamindriyam---

nys\_3,1.52: tvagavyatirekat //

'tvagekamindriyam' ityaha| kasmata ? avyatirekat | na tvaca  
kiñcidindriyadhistanam na praptam-- na casatyam tvaci  
kiñcidvisayagrahanam bhavati. yaya sarvendriyasthanani vyaptani  
yasyam ca satyam visayagrahanam bhavati sa tvagekamindriyamiti //  
52 //

nendriyantarthanupalabdheh| sparsopalabdhilaksanayam satyam  
tvaci grhyamane ( ca ) tvagindriyene sparse indriyantartham  
rupadaya na grhyante  
andhadibhih. na sparsagrahakadindriyad indriyantaramastiti  
sparsavad andhadibhirgrhyeran rupadayah na  
ca grhyante tasmannaikamindriyam tvagiti //

tvagavyavavisesena dhumopalabdhivattadupalabdhih| yatha tvaco  
'vayavavisesah  
kascit caksusi samnikrsto dhumasparsam grhnati  
nanya evam tvaco 'vayavavisesa  
rupadigrahakastesamupaghatadandhadibhirna  
grhyante rupadaya iti //

vyahatatvadahetuh/ 'tvagavyatirekadekamindriyam' ityuktva  
'tvagavyavavisesena dhumopalabdhivad rupadyupalabdhih' ityucyate.  
evam ca sati nanabhutani visayagrahakani-- visavyavasthanat |  
tadbhave visayagrahanasya bhavat tadupaghatate  
cabhavat. tatha ca purvo vada uttarena vadena  
vyahanyate iti //

samdigdhascavyatirekah/ prthivyadibhirapi  
bhutairindriyadhistanani  
vyaptani. na ca tesvasatsu visayagrahanam  
bhavatiti. tasmanna tvag anyadva  
sarvavisayamekamindriyamiti // 52 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.53 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.53: na yugapadarthanupalabdheh //

atma manasa sambadhyate mana indriyena indriyam sarvarthaih  
samnikrstamiti atmendriyamano 'rthasamnikarsebhyo yugapad  
grahanani syuh na ca yugapad rupadayo grhyante tasmannaikamindriyam  
sarvavisayamastiti | asahacaryacca visayagrahananam  
naikamindriyam sarvavisayakam, sahaçarye hi  
visayagrahananamandhadyanupapattiriti // 53 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.54 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.54: vipratishedhacca na tvageka //

na khalu tvagekamindriyam-- vyaghatat, tvaca rupany apraptani  
grhyante iti aprapyakaritve sparsadivapyevam prasangah,  
sparsadinam ca praptanam grahanad rupadinam ( api )  
praptanam grahanamiti praptam| prapyaprpyakaritvamiticet ?  
avarananupapattervisayamatrasya grahanam = athapi manyeta--  
praptah sparsadayastvaca grhyante rupani tv apraptaniti, evam  
sati nastyavaranam. avarananupapattesca rupamatrasya grahanam  
vyavahitasya cavyahitasya ceti|  
durantikanuvidhanam  
ca rupopalabdhyanupalabdhyorna syat |  
apraptam tvaca grhyate rupamiti dure rupasyagrahanamantike  
ca grahanamityetad na syaditi // 54 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.55 \*\*\*\*\*

ekatvapratishedhacca nanatvasiddhau sthanaheturapyupadiyate---

nys\_3,1.55: indriyarthapañcatvat //

arthah prayojanam tat pañcavidhamindriyanam usparsanenendriyena  
sparsagrahane sati na tenaiva rupam grhyate iti  
rupagrahanaprayojanam caksuranumiyate, sparsarupagrahane ca  
tabhyameva na gandho grhyate iti gandhagrahanaprayojanam  
ghranamanumiyate, trayanam grahane na taireva raso grhyate iti  
rasagrahanaprayojanam rasanamanumiyate,  
na caturnam grahane taireva sabdah sruyate iti  
sabdagrahanaprayojanam srotramanumiyate,  
evamindriyaprayojanasyanitaretarasadhanasadhyatvat  
pañcaivendriyani // 55 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.56 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.56: na tadarthabahutvat //

na khalu 'indriyarthapañcatvat pañcendriyaniti sidhyati, kasmāt ?  
tesamarthanam bahutvat | bahavah khalvime indriyarthah |  
sparsastavat sitosnanusnasita iti. rupani  
suklaharitudini. gandha istanistopeksaniyah. rasah

katukadayah, sabda varnatmano dhvanimatrasca  
bhinnah, tad yasyendriyarthapañcatvat pañcendriyani  
tasyendriyarthabahutvad bahunindriyani  
prasajyante iti // 56 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.57 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.57: gandhatvadyavyatirekad gandhadinamapratishedhah //

gandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavasthanam gandhadinam  
yani gandhadigrahanani tany asamanasadhanasadhyatvad  
grahakantarani na prayojayanti. arthasamuho 'numanamukto  
narthaikadesah, arthaikadesam casritya visayapañcatvamatram  
bhavan pratishedhati. tasmadayuktoyam pratishedha iti| katham  
punargandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavastha gandhadayah ? iti,  
sparsah khalvayam trividhah--- sita usno 'nusnasitasca  
sparsatvena svasamanyena samgrhitah, grhyamane ca sitasparsa  
nosnasyanusnasitasya va sparsasya grahanam grahakantaram  
prayojayati-- sparsabhedanamekasadhanasadhyatvat uyenaiva sitasparso  
grhyate tenaivetaravapiti/ evam gandhatvena gandhanam. rupanam.  
rasatvena rasanam. sabdatvena sabdanamiti/  
gandhadigrahanani  
punarasamanasadhanasadhyatvannagrahakantaranam  
prayojakani, tasmadupapannamindriyarthapañcatvat  
pañcendriyaniti // 57 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.58 \*\*\*\*\* yadi samanyam  
samgrahakam ? praptamindriyanam---

nys\_3,1.58: visayatvavyatirekadekatvam //

visayatvena hi samanyena gandhadayah samgrhita iti // 58 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.59 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.59: na

buddhilaksanadhistanagatyakrtijatiapañcatvebhyah //

na khalu visayatvena samanyena krtavyavastha visaya  
grahakantarani rapeksah | ekasadhanagrahya anumiyante. anumiyante ca  
pañca gandhadayo gandhatvadibhih svasamanyaih krtavyavasthah  
indriyantaragrahyah. tasmadasambaddhametat, ayameva cartho 'nudiyate--  
'buddhilaksanapañcatvat' iti | buddhaya eva laksanani--  
visayagrahanalingatvadindriyanam, tadetat "indriyarthapañcatvat  
55" ityetasmin sutre krtabhasyamiti, tasmad buddhilaksanapañcatvat  
pañcendriyani| adhisthananyapi khalu pañca indriyanam--  
sarvasariradhistanam sparsanam sparsagrahanalingam,  
krsnataradhistanam caksuh bahirnisimrtam  
rupagrahanalingam, nasadhistanam ghranam,  
jihadhistanam rasanam, karnacchidradhistanam srotram,  
gandharasarupasarsasabdagrahanalingatvaditi/

gatimedadapindriyabhedah-- krsnasaropanibaddham  
caksurbahirnihsrtya rupadhikaranani dravyani prapnoti,  
sparsanadini tvindriyani visaya evasrayopasarpanat  
pratyasidanti, santanavrtya sabdasya srotrapratyasattiriti/ akrti  
khalu parimanam | iyatta sa pañcadha-- svasthanamatrani  
ghranarasanasparsanani visayavyapinanumeyani, caksuh  
krsnasarasrayam bahirnihsrtam visayavyapi, srotram  
nanyadakasat tacca vibhu sabdamatranubhavanumeyam  
purusasamskaropagrahaccadhistananiyamena sabdasya vyañjakamiti|  
jatiriti yonim pracaksate--  
pañca khalvindrinayayonayah prthivyadini bhutani  
tasmāt prakrtipañcatvadapi pañcendriyanati  
siddham // 59 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.60 \*\*\*\*\*

katham punarjñayate-- bhutaprakrtinindriyani  
navyaktaprakrtinī ?

nys\_3,1.60: bhutagunavisesopalabdhestadatmyam //

drsto hi vayvadinam bhutanam  
gunavisesabhiviyaktinīyamah uvayuh sparsavyañjakah apo  
rasavyañjikah. tejo rupavyañjakam. parthivam kiñcid dravyam  
kasyacid dravyasya grandhavyañjakamadva asti cayamindriyanam  
bhutagunavisesopalabdhinīyamah tena  
bhutagunavisesopalabdhermanyamahebhutaprakrtinindriyani  
navyaktaprakrtinī // 60 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.61 \*\*\*\*\*

atharthavivecanam

gandhadayah prthivyadiguna ityuddistam | uddesasca  
prthivyadinamekagunatve canekagunatve samana ityata aha---

nys\_3,1.61: gandharasarupasparsasabdanam sparsaparyantah  
prthivyah //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.62 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.62: aptejovayunam purvam purvamapohyakasasyottarah //

sparsaparyantanamiti vibhaktiviparinamah, akasasyottarah  
usabdah sparsaparyantebhya iti| katham tarhi tarapnirdesah ?.  
svatantraviniyogasamarthyat tenottarasabdasya pararthabhidhanam  
vijñayate--

uddesasure hi sparsaparyantebhyah parah sabda  
iti, tantram va-- sparsasya vivaksitatvat |  
sparsaparyantesu niyuktesu yo 'nyastaduttarah  
sabda iti // 62 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.63 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.63: na sarvagunanupalabdheh //

nayam gunaniyogah sadhuh, kasmata ?.  
yasya bhutasya ye guna na te tadatmakenendriyena  
sarve upalabhyante |  
parthivena hi ghranena sparsaparyanta na grhyante  
gandha evaiko grhyate, evam sesesvapiti // 63 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.64 \*\*\*\*\*

katham tarhime guna viniyoktavyah ? iti---

nys\_3,1.64: ekaikasyenottarottaragunasadbhavadduttaranam  
tadanupalabdhih //

gandhadinamekaiko yathakramam  
prthivyadinamekaikasya gunah atastadanupalabdhih |  
tesam tayoh tasya canupalabdhih |  
ghranena rasarupasparshanam. rasanena rupasparsayoh.  
caksuksa sparsasyeti // 64 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.65 \*\*\*\*\*

katham tarhyane kagunani bhutani grhyante ? iti,

nys\_3,1.65: samsargaccanekagunagrahanam //

abadisamsargacca  
prthivyam rasadayo grhyante evam  
sesesvapiti // 65 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.66 \*\*\*\*\*

niyamastarhi na prapnoti-- samsargasyaniyamata 'caturguna prthivi'  
'triguna apah' 'dvigunam tejah' 'ekaguno vayuh' iti,  
niyamascopapadyate, katham ?---

nys\_3,1.66: vistam hyaparam parena //

prthivyadinam purvapurvamuttarenottarena  
vistam ato na samsarganiyama iti. taccaitad  
bhutasrstau veditavyam naitarhiti // 66 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.67 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.67: na parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvat //

neti trisutrim pratyacaste, kasmata ?, parthivasya dravyasyapy asya  
ca pratyaksatvat| mahattvanekadravyatvadrupaccopalabdhiriti tajasameva  
dravyam pratyaksam syat. na parthivamapyam va-- rupabhavat|  
tajasavattu parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvad na  
samsargadanekagunagrahanam bhutanamiti/ bhutantarakrtam  
ca parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvam bruvatah pratyakso vayuh  
prasajyate. niyame va karanamucyatamiti| rasayorva parthivapyayoh  
pratyaksatvat, parthivo rasah sadvidhah apyo madhura eva na caitat

samsargad bhavitumarhati/ rupayorva parthivapyayoh pratayaksatvat,  
taijasarupanugrhitayoh samsarge hi vyañjakameva rupam na  
vyangyamastiti| ekanekavidhatve ca parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvad  
rupayoh | parthivam haritalohitapitadyanekavidham rupam apyam tu  
suklamaprakasakam na caitadekagunanam samsarge satyupalabhyate  
iti| udaharanamatram caitat| atah param prapañcah-- sparsayorva  
parthivataijasayoh pratyaksatvat. parthivo 'nusnasitah  
sparsah usnastaijasah pratnayaksah. na caitadekagunanam  
anusnasitasparsena vayuna samsargenopapadyate iti| atha va  
parthivapyayordravyayorvyavasthitagunayoh pratyaksatvat =  
caturgunam parthivam dravyam trigunamapyam pratyaksam tena  
tatkaranamnumiyate-- tathabhutamiti. tasya karyam linm--  
karanabhavadaddhi karyabhava iti| evam taijasavayavyayordavyayoh  
pratyaksatvad gunavyavasthayastatkarane dravye vyavasthanumanamiti/  
drstasca vivekah-- parthivapyayoh pratyaksatvat | parthivam  
dravyamabadibhirviyuktam pratyaksato grhyate apyam ca parabhyam  
taijasam ca vayuna, na caikaikagunam grhyate iti| niranumanam tu

"vistam hyaparam parena 66" ityetaditi | natra lingamanumapakam  
grhyate iti yenaitadevam pratipadyemahi| yaccoktam-- 'vistam  
hyaparam pareneti bhutasrstau veditavyam na sampratam' iti  
nyamakaranabhavadayuktam, drstam ca sampratam-- 'aparam  
parena vistam' iti | vayuna ca vistam teja iti| vistatvam |  
samyogah saca dvayoh samanah, vayuna ca vistatvat sparsavat  
tejah na tu tejasa vistatvad rupavan vayuriti nyamakaranam  
nastiti|  
drstam ca taijasena sparsena vayavyasya  
sparsasyabhibhavadagrahanamiti na ca tenaiva  
tasyabhibhava iti // 67 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.68 \*\*\*\*\*

tadevam nyayaveruddham pravadam pratisidhya "na  
sarvagunanupalabdheh 63 " iti coditam samadhiyate---

nys\_3,1.68: purvapurvagunotkarsat tattatpradhanam //

tasmanna sarvagunopalabdhirghranadinam. purvam purvam  
gandhadergunasyotkarsat tattatpradhanam/ ka pradhanata ?,  
visayagrahakatvam| ko gunotkarsah ?, abhivyaktau samarthatvam| yatha  
bahyanam parthivapyataiijakanam dravyanam  
caturgunatrigunadvigunanam na sarvagunavyañjakatvam  
gandharasarupotkarsattu yathakramam gandharasarupavyañjakatvam evam  
ghranarasanacaksusam caturgunatrigunadvigunanam na  
sarvagunagrahakatvam gandharasarupotkarsattu yathakramam  
gandharasarupagrahakatvam tasmad ghranadibhirna sarvesam  
gunanamupalabdhiriti| yastu pratijanite--  
gandhagunatvad ghranam gandhasya grahakam evam  
rasanadisvapiti, tasya yathagunayogam

ghranadibhircunagrahanam  
prasajyate iti // 68 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.69 \*\*\*\*\*

kinkrtam punarvyavasthanam kiñcit parthivamindriyam na sarvani  
?. kanicit apyataijasavayavyani indriyani na sarvani ? iti---

nys\_3,1.69: tavdyavasthanam tu bhuyastvat //

arthanirvrttisamarthasya pravibhaktasya dravyasya samsargah  
purusasamskarakarito bhuyastvam, drsto hi prakarse  
bhuyastvasabdah-- prakrsto yatha visayah 'bhuyan' ityucyate,  
yatha prthagarthakriyasamarthani purusasamskaravasad  
visausadhimaniprabhrtini dravyani nirvartyante na sarvam  
sarvartham evam prthagvisayagrahanasamarthani ghranadini  
nirvartyante na sarvavisayagrahanasamarthaniti // 69 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.70 \*\*\*\*\*

svagunan nopalabhante indriyani, kasmaditacet ?---

nys\_3,1.70: sagunanamindriyabhavat //

svan gandhadin nopalabhante ghranadini/ kena karaneneticet ?,  
svagunaih saha ghranadinamindriyabhavat | ghranam svena  
gandhena samanarthakarina  
saha bahyam gandham grhnati tasya svagandhagrahanam  
sahakarivaikalyanna bhavati. evam  
sesanamapi // 70 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.71 \*\*\*\*\*

yadi punargandhah sahakari ca syad ghranasya ? grahyasca ( syadeva ?  
) ityata aha---

nys\_3,1.71: tenaiva tasyagrahanacca //

na gunopalabdhirindriyanam/ yo brute-- yatha bahyam dravyam  
caksusam  
grhyate tatha tenaiva caksusa tadeva  
caksurgrhyatamiti tadrgidam-- tulyo  
hyubhayatra pratipattihetvabhava iti // 71 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.72 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.72: na sabdagunopalabdheh //

'svagunan nopalabhante indriyanityetanna bhavati-- upalabhyate hi  
svagunah sabdah srotreneti // 72 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,1.73 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,1.73: tadupalabdhiritaretaradravyagunavaidharmyat //

na sabdena gunena sagunamakasamindriyam bhavati. na sabdah

sabdasya vyañjakah| na ca ghranadinam svagunagrahanam  
pratyaksam napyanumiyate, anumiyate tu srotrenakasena sabdasya  
grahanam sabdagunatvam cakasasyeti, parisesascanumanam  
veditavyam-- atma tavat srota na karanam, manasah srotratve  
badhiratvabhavah, prthivyaadinam ghranadibhave samarthyam  
srotrabhava casamarthyam, asti cedam srotram akasam ca sisyyate  
parisesadakasam srotramiti // 73 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayasya  
prathamamahnika //

atha nyayabhasyatrtiyadhyayasya dvitiamahnika //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.1 \*\*\*\*\*

pariksitanindriyani arthasca, buddheridanam pariksakramah--  
sa kimanitya nitya va ? iti| kutah samsayah ?---

nys\_3,2.1: karmakasadharmyat samsayah //

asparsavattvam tabhyam samano dharma upalabhyate buddhau.  
visesascopajanapayadharmavattvam, viparyayasca  
yathasvamanityanityayostasyam buddhau nopalabhyate tena samsaya iti //

anupapannah khalvayam samsayah-- sarvasaririnam hi  
pratyatmavedaniyanitya buddhih sukhadivat. bhavati ca samvittih--  
'jñasyami' 'janami' 'ajñāsisam' iti, na copajanapayavantarena  
traikalyavyaktistatasca traikalyavyakteh 'anitya buddhih' ityeta  
siddham, pramanasiddham cedam sastrepyuktam--

"indriyarthasamnikarsotpannam 1-1-4 "

"yugapat jñananutpattirmanaso lingam 1-1-16"

ityevamadi, tasmatsamsayaprakriyanupapattiriti|  
drstipravadopalambhartham tu prakaranam. evam hi pasyantah  
pravadanti samkhyah-- 'purusasyantahkaranabhuta nitya  
buddhih' iti // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.2 \*\*\*\*\*

sadhanam ca pracaksate---

nys\_3,2.2: visayapratyabhijñanat //

kim punaridam pratyabhijñanam ? 'purvamajñāsisamartham tamimam  
janamitijñānāyoh samane 'rthe pratisandhijñanam pratyabhijñanam  
etaccavasthitaya buddherupapannam. nanatve tu  
buddhibhedesutpannapavargisu pratyabhijñānanupapattih--  
nanyajñātamanyah pratyabhijñanatiti // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.3 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.3: sadhyasamatvadahetuh //

yatha khalu nityatvam buddheh sadhyam evam pratyabhijñanamapiti|  
kim karanam ?. cetanadharmasya karane 'nupapattih-- purusadharmah

khalvayam jñanam darsanamupalabdhirbodhah pratyayo 'dhyavasaya iti--  
cetano hi purvajñatamartham pratyabhijanati tasyaitasmad  
hetornityatvam yuktamiti|  
karanacaitanyabhyupagame tu cetanasvarupam vacaniyam--  
nanirdistasvarupamatmantaram sakyamastiti pratipattum|  
jñanam ced buddherantahkaranasyabhyupagamyate cetanasyedanim kim  
svarupam ko dharmah kim tattvam, jñanena ca buddhau vartamanenayam  
cetanah kim karoriti //

cetayate iticet ?. na jñanadarthantara vacanam|  
purusascetayate buddhirjanatiti. nedam jñanadarthantaramucyate--  
yetayate janite pasyati upalabhate ityekoyamartha iti|  
buddhirjñāpayatiti cet ?. addha janite puruso buddhirjñāpayatiti  
satyametat. evam cabhyupagame 'jñanam purusasya' iti siddham bhavati  
na buddherantahkaranasyeti //

pratipurusam ca sabdantara vyavasthapratijñane ?  
pratishedhahetuvacanam|  
yasca pratijanite-- kascit purusascetayate kascid budhyate  
kascidupalabhate kascit pasyati iti purusanatarani khalvimani|  
cetano boddha upalabdha drasteti naikasyeti dharmah iti, atra kah  
pratishedhaheturiti //

arthasyabheda iticet ?. samanam| abhinnartha ete sabda iti tatra  
vyavasthanupapattirityevam cet manyase ?. samanam bhavati |  
purusascetayate buddhirjanite ityatatrapyartho na bhidyate,  
tatrobhayoscetanatvadanyataralopa iti| yadi punarbudhyate 'nayeti bodhanam  
buddhirmana evocyate tacca nityam ? astvetadevam na tu manaso  
visayapratyabhijñānad nityatvam. drstam hi karanabhede  
jñāturekatvat pratyabhijñānam-- savyadrstasyetarena  
pratyabhijñānaditi caksurvāt. pradipavacca | pradipantaradrstasya  
pradipantarena pratyabhijñānamiti, tasmad jñāturayam nityatve  
heturiti// 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.4 \*\*\*\*\*

yacca manyate-- buddher avasthitaya yathavisayam vrttayah |  
jñānani niscaranti vrttisca vrttimato nanyeti. tacca---

nys\_3,2.4: na yugapadagrahanat //  
vrttivrttimatorananyatve vrttimato 'vasthanad  
vrttinamavasthanamiti yanimani visayagrahanani  
tanyavatisthante iti yugapad visayanam grahanam prasajyate iti  
// 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.5: apratyabhijñane ca vinasaprasangah //  
atite ca pratyabhijñane vrttimanapyatita ityantahkaranasya  
vinasah prasajyate, viparyaye na nanatvamiti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.6 \*\*\*\*\*

avibhu caikram manah paryayenendriyaih samyujiyate iti---

nys\_3,2.6: kramavrttitvadayugapadgrahanam //

indriyarthanam| vrttivrttimatornanatvamiti. ekatve ca  
pradurbhavatirobhavayorabhava iti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.7 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.7: apratyabhijñanam ca visayantaravyasangat //

apratyabhijñanam |  
anupalabdhih. anupalabdhisca kasya cidarthasya visayantaravyasakte  
manasyupapadyate-- vrttivrttimatornanatvat, ekatve hi anarthako  
vyasanga iti // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.8 \*\*\*\*\*

vibhutve cantahkaranasya paryayenendriyaih samyogah---

nys\_3,2.8: na gatyabhavat //

praptanindriyanyantahkaraneneti praptyarthasya gamanasyabhavah  
tatra kramavrttitvabhavadayugapadgrahananupapattiriti, gatyabhavacca  
pratisiddham vibhuno 'ntahkaranasyayugapadgrahanam na  
lingantarenanumiyate iti, yatha caksuso gatih pratisiddha--  
samnikrstaviprkrstayostulyakalagrahanat,  
panicandramasorvyavadhanena pratighate sanumiyate iti| so 'yam  
nantahkarane vivado na ( ca ) tasya nityatve-- siddham hi mano  
'ntahkaranam nityam ceti| kva tarhi vivadah ?, tasya vibhutve. tacca  
pramanato 'nupalabdham pratisiddhamiti| ekam cantahkaranam  
nana caita jñanatmika vrttayah-- caksurvijñanam  
ghranavijñanam |  
rupavijñanam gandhavijñanam. etacca vrttivrttimatorekatve  
'nupapannamiti|  
puruso janite nantahkaranamiti, etena visayantaravyasangah  
pratyuktah |  
visayantaragrahanalaksano visayantaravyasangah purusasya  
nantahkaranasyeti|  
kena cidindriyena samnidhih kena cid asamnidhirityayam tu vyasango  
'nujñayate manasa iti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.9 \*\*\*\*\*

ekamantahkaranam nana vrttaya iti, satyabhede vrteridamucyate---

nys\_3,2.9: sapatikanyatvabhimanavat tadanyatvabhimanah //

tasyam vrttau nanatvabhimanam yatha dravyantaropahite sapatike  
'nyatvabhimano 'nilah' 'lohitah' iti. evam visayantaropadhanaditi  
//

na-- hetvabhavat| sapatikanyatvabhimanavadayam jñanesu  
nanatvabhimano gaunah na punargandhadyanyatvabhimanavaditi

heturnasti hetvabhavadanupapanna iti|  
samano hetvabhavah iti cet ?. na-- jñananam  
kramenopajanapayadarsanatu kramena hindriyarthesu  
jñananyupajayante  
capayanti ceti drsyate tasmad gandhadyanyatvabhimanavadayam  
jñanesu nanatvabhimana iti // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.10 \*\*\*\*\*

"sphatikanyatvabhimanavat" ityetadamrsyamanah  
ksanikavadyaha---

nys\_3,2.10: sphatikepyaparaparotpatteh ksanikatvad  
vyaktinamahetuh //

'sphatikasyabhednavasthitasopadhanabhedannanatvabhimanah'  
ityayamavidyamanahetukah paksah, kasmah ?.  
sphatikepyaparaparotpatteh usphatike 'py anya vyaktaya utpadyante anya  
nirudhyante iti, katham ? ksanikatvad vyaktinam, ksanascalpiyan  
kalah ksanasthitikah ksanikah| katham punargamyate  
ksanika vyaktayah ? iti, upacayapacayaprabandhadarsanat  
sariradisū upaktinirvrttasyahararasasya sarire  
rudhiradibhavenopacayo 'pacayasca prabandhena pravartate upacayad  
vyaktinamutpadah apacayad vyaktinirodhah evam ca  
satyavayavaparinamabhedena  
vrddhih sarirasya kalantare grhyate iti  
soyam vyaktivisesadharmo vyaktimatre veditavya  
iti // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.11: niyamahetvabhavad yathadarsanamabhyanjñā //

sarvasam vyaktisu upacayapacayaprabandhah sariravaditi nayam  
niyamah, kasmah ?, hetvabhavat = natra pratyaksamanumanam va  
pratipadakamastiti, tasmad yathadarsanamabhyanjñā | yatra  
yotropacayapacayaprabandho drsyate tatra tatra vyaktinam  
aparaparotpattirupacayapacayaprabandhadarsanenabhyanjñāyate yatha  
sariradisū. yatra yatra na drsyate tatra tatra pratyakhyayate yatha  
gravaprabhrtisu, sphatikepyupacayapacayaprabandho  
na drsyate tasmadayuktam-- 'sphatike 'py aparaparotpattih'  
iti, yatha carkasya katukimna sarvadravyanam  
katukimanamapadayet tadrgetaditi // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.12 \*\*\*\*\*

yascasesanirodhenapurvotpadam niranvayam dravyasamtane  
ksanikatam manyate tasyaitat---

nys\_3,2.12: notpattivinasakaranopalabdheh //

utpattikaranam tavadupalabhyate-- avayavopacayo valmikadinam.  
vinasakaranam copalabhyate-- ghatadinamavayavavibhagah|

yasya tv anapacitavayavam nirudhyate anupacitavayavam cotpadyate  
tasyasesanirodhe  
niranvaye vapurvotpade na karanamubhayatrapyupalabhyate  
iti // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.13: ksiravinase karananupalabdshivad dadhyutpattivacca  
tadupapattih //

yathanupalabhyamanam ksiravinasakaranam  
dadhyutpattikaranam cabhyanujñayate tatha sphatike  
paraparasu vyaktisu vinasakaranamutpattikaranam  
cabhyanujñeyamiti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.14: lingato grahanad nanupalabdhih //

ksiravinasalingam ksiravinasakaranam dadhyutapattilingam  
dadhyutpattikaranam ca grhyate ato nanupalabdhih| viparyayastu  
sphatikadisu dravyesu aparaparotpattinam na  
lingamastityanuvrttireveti // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.15 \*\*\*\*\*

atra kascit pariharamaha---

nys\_3,2.15: na payasah parinamagunantarapradurbhavat //

'payasah parimano na vinasah' ityeka aha. parinamascavasthitasya  
dravyasya purvadarmanivrttau dharmantarotpattiriti|  
'gunantarapradurbhavah' ityapara aha | sato dravyasya  
purvagunanivrttau gunantaramutpadyate iti. sa khalvekapaksibhava  
iva // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.16 \*\*\*\*\* atra tu

pratidhesah---

nys\_3,2.16: vyuhantarad dravyantarotpattidarsanam  
purvadravyanivrtteranumanam //

sammurchanalaksanadavayavavyuhad dravyantare dadhni utpanne  
grhyamane purvam payodravayam avayavavibhagebhyo  
nivrttamityanumiyate. yatha mrdavayavanam vyuhantarad dravyantare  
sthalyamutpannam purvam mrtpindadravyam  
mrdavayavavibhagebhyo  
nivartate iti, mrdvaccavayavanvayah payodadhnoh,  
nasesanirodhe niranvayo dravyantarotpado  
ghatate iti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.17 \*\*\*\*\*

abhyanujñaya na niskaranam ksiravinasam dadhyutpadam ca

pratisedha ucyate iti---

nys\_3,2.17: kvacidvinasakarananupalabdheh kvaciccopalabdheranekantah  
//

ksiradadhivanniskaranau vinasotpadau sphatikavyaktinamiti  
nayamekanta iti| kasmata ?, hetvabhavat | natra heturasti-- akaranau  
vinasotpadau sphatikadivaktinam ksiradadhivat na punaryatha  
vinasakaranabhavat kumbhasya vinasau  
utpattikaranabhavaccotpattirevam  
sphatikadivaktinam vinasotpattikaranabhavadvinasotpattibhava  
iti //

niradhisthanam ca drstantavacanam|  
grhyamanayorvinasotpadayoh sphatikadisu syadayamasrayavan  
drstantah--  
ksiravinasakarananupalabdhi  
dadhyutpattikarananupalabdhi vaceti.  
tau tu na grhyete tasmanniradhisthanoyam drstanta  
iti //

abhyanuññaya ca sphatikasyotpadavinasau yotra  
sadhakastasyabhyanuññanadapratishedha // kumbhavanna niskaranau  
vinasotpadau sphatikadinam ityabhyanuññeyo 'yam drstantah--  
pratiseddhumasakyatvat| ksiradadhivattu niskaranau  
vinasotpadaviti sakyoyam pratiseddhum-- karanato  
vinasotpattidarsanat| ksiradadhnorvinasotpatti pasyata  
tatkaranam anumeyam--karyalingam hi karanam, ityupapannam-- anitya  
buddhiriti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.18 \*\*\*\*\*

idam tu cintyate-- kasyeyam buddhih atmendriyamano 'rthanam guna  
iti, prasiddhopi khalvayamarthah 'pariksasesam pravartayamiti  
prakriyate, soyam buddhau samnikarsotpatteh samsayah--  
visesasyagrahanaditi/ tatanayam visesah---

nys\_3,2.18: nendriyarthayos tadvinasepi jñanavasthanat //

nendriyanamarthanam va guno jñanam-- tesam vinase (api)  
jñanasya bhavat, bhavati khalvidamindriye 'rthe ca vinaste jñanam  
'adraksam' iti. na ca jñātari vinaste jñanam bhavitumarhati, anyat  
khalu vai tad indriyarthasamnikarsajam jñanam yad  
indriyarthavinase na bhavati, idamanyadatmamanahsamnikarsajam tasya  
yukto bhava iti usmr̥tih khalviyam 'adraksam' iti  
purvadrstavisaya na ca vijñātari naste purvopalabdheh  
smaranam

yuktam-- na canyadrstamanyah smarati, na ca manasi  
jñātaryabhyupagamanyamane sakyamindriyarthayorjñātrtvam  
pratipadayitum // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.19 \*\*\*\*\*

astu tarhi manoguno jñanam,

nys\_3,2.19: yugapajjñeyanupalabdhesca na manasah //

yugapajjñeyanupalabdhirantahkaranasya lingam tatra  
yugapadjñeyanupalabdhya yadanumiyate 'ntakaranam na tasya guno  
jñanam| kasya tarhi ?, jñasya-- vasitvat uvasi jñata vasyam  
karanam, jñanagunatve va karanabhavanivrttih|  
ghranadisadhanasya ca jñaturgandhadijñanabhavadanumiyate--  
antahkaranasadhanasya sukhadijñanam smrtisceti, tatra yat  
jñanagunam manah sa atma. yattu  
sukhadyupalabdhisadhanamantahkaranam manastaditi  
samjñabhedamatram narthabheda iti/ yugapajjñeyanupalabdhesca yogina  
iti carthah, yogi khalu rddhau pradurbhutayam vikaranadharma  
nirmaya sendriyani sarirantarani tesu tesu yugapaj  
jñeyanyupalabhate taccaitad vibhau jñataryupapadyate nanau manasiti/  
vibhutve va manaso jñanasya natmagunatvapratishedhah-- vibhu ca  
manastadantahkaranabhutamiti tasya sarvendriyairyugapat samyogat  
yugapaj jñananyutpadyeranniti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.20: tadatmagunatvepi tulyam //

vibhuratma sarvendriyaih samyukta iti yugapajjñanotpattiprasanga iti  
// 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.21: indriyair manasah samnikarsabhavat tadanutpattih //

gandhadyupalabdherindriyarthasamnikarsavad indriyamanahsamnikarsoti  
karanam tasya cayaugapadyam-- anutvanmanasah  
ayaugapadyadanutpattiryugapajjñananamatmagunatvepiti // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.22 \*\*\*\*\* yadi

punaratomendriyarthasamnikarsamatrad gandhadijñanamutpadyate ?--

nys\_3,2.22: notpattikarananapadesat //

atmendriyasamnikarsamatrad gandhadijñanamutpadyate  
iti natrotpattikaranamapadisyate yenaitat  
pratipadyemahiti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.23: vinasakarananupalabdhesca vasthane tannityatvaprasangah  
//

"tadatmagunatvepi tulyam 20" ityetadanena samucciyate, dvividho hi  
gunanasahetuh-- gunanamasrayabhavo virodhi ca gunah,  
nityatvadatmano 'nupapannah purvah, virodhi

ca buddherguno na grhyate. tasmadatmagunatve  
sati buddhernityatvaprasangah // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.24: anityatvagrahad buddherbuddhyantaradvinasah sabdavat //

anitya buddhiriti sarvasaririnam pratyatmavedaniyametat. grhyate ca  
buddhisamtanastatra buddherbuddhyantaram virodhi guna ityanumiyate  
yatha sabdasamtane sabdah sabdantaravirodhiti // 24 //

asamkhyeyesu jñanakaritesu samskaresu  
smrtihetusvatmasamavetesu atmamanasosca samnikarse samane  
smrtihetau sati na karanasyayaugapadyamastiti yugapatsmrtayah  
pradurbhaveyuryadi buddhiratmagunah syaditi, tatra kascit  
samnikarsasyayaugapadyamupapadayisyannaha---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.25 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.25: jñanasamavetatmapradesasamnikarsanmanasah  
smrtyutpatterna yugapadutpattih //

jñanasadhanah samskaro jñanamityucyate  
jñanasamskrtairatmapradesaih  
paryayena manah samnikrsyate. atmamanahsamnikarsat  
smrtayopi paryayena bhavantiti // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.26 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.26: nantahsarira vrttitvanmanasah //

sadehasyatmano manasa samyogo vipacyamanakarmasayasahito  
jivanamisyate  
tatrasya prak prayanadantahsarire vartamanasya  
manasah sarirad bahirjñanasamskrtairatmapradesaih  
samyogo nopapadyate iti // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.27: sadhyatvadahetuh //

vipacyamanakarmasayamatram  
jivanam evam ca sati sadhyamantahsariravrttitvam  
manasa iti // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.28 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.28: smaratah sariradharanopapatterapratisedhah //

susmursaya khalvayam manah pranidadhanah ciradapi kam  
cidartham smarati smaratasca sariradharanam drsyate,  
atmamanahsamnikarsajasca prayatno dvididhah--  
dharakah prerakasca, nihsrte ca sariradbahirmanasi  
dharakasya prayatnasyabhavad gurutvatpatanam  
syat sarirasyatmavata iti // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.29: na tad asugatitvanmanasah //

asugati manastasya bahih sariradatmapradesena jñanasamskrtena  
sannikarsah pratyagatasya ca prayatnotpadanam  
ubhayam yujyate iti. utpadya va dharakam prayatnam  
sarirannihsaranam manaso 'tastatropapannam  
dharanamiti // 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.30: na smaranakalaniyamati //

kiñcit ksipram smaryate kiñciccirena. yada cirena tada  
susmursaya manasi dharyamane cintaprabandhe sati kasya cidarthasya  
lingabhutasya cintanamaradhitam smrtiheturbhavati tatraitat  
ciraniscarite manasi nopapadyate iti|  
sarirasamyoganapeksascatmamanahsamyogo na smrtihetuh--  
sarirasyopabhogayatanatvat = upabhogayatanam purusasya jñatuh  
sariram  
na tato niscaritasya manasa atmasamyogamatram  
jñanasukhadinamutpattau kalpate, klptau va  
sarira vaiyarthyamiti // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.31 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.31: atmapreranayadrchajñatabhisca na samyogavisesah //

atmapreranena va manaso bahih sarirat samyogavisesah syad  
yadrchaya va | akasmikataya jñataya va manasah, sarvatha  
canupapattih/ katham ?. smartavyatvad. icchatah  
smaranajñanasambhavacca | yadi tavadatma-- 'amuyarthasya  
smrtihetuh samskaro 'musminnatmapradese samavetastena manah  
samyujyatam' iti manah prerayati tada smrta evasavartho bhavati na  
smartavyah, na catmapratyaksata mapradesah samskaro va  
tatanupapannatmapratyaksena samvittiriti| susmursaya cayam  
manah pranidadhanasciradapi  
kañcidartham smarati nakasmat|  
jñatvam ca manaso  
nasti jñanapratisedhaditi // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.32 \*\*\*\*\*

etacca--

nys\_3,2.32: vyasaktamanasah padavyathanena samyogavisesena samanam  
//

yada khalvayam vyasaktamanah kvacid dese sarkaraya kantakena va  
padavyathanamapnoti tadatmamanahsamyogavisesa esitavyah--  
drstam hi dukkham dukkhavedanam ceti. tatrayam  
samanah pratisedhah, yadrchaya tu na visaisah--

nakasmiki kriya nakasmikah samyoga

iti //

karmadrstamupabhogartham kriyaheturiticet ? samanam //

karmadrstam purusastham purusopabhogartham manasi  
kriyahetuh evam duhkham dukkhasamvedanam na sidhyati cetyevam  
cenmanyase ?, samanam smrtihetavapi | samyogaviseso bhavitumarhati.  
tatra yaduktam--

"atmapreranayadrcchajñatabhisca na samyogavisesah 31"

ityayamapratishedha iti, purvastu

pratishedhah--

"nantahsarira vrttitvanmanasah 26"

iti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.33 \*\*\*\*\*

kah khalvidanim karanayaugapadyasadbhave yugapadasmaranasya  
heturiti ?,

nys\_3,2.33:

pranidhanalingadijñananamayugapadbhavadayugapatsmaranam //

yatha khalvatmamanasoh samnikarsah samskarasca

smrtiheturevam pranidhanam lingadijñanani.

tani ca na yugapad bhavanti tatkrta smrtinam

yugapadanutpattiriti // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.34: pratibhavattu pranidhanadyanapekse smarte

yaugapadyaprasangah //

yat khalvidam pratibhamiva jñanam pranidhanadyanapeksam

smartamutpadyate kadacit tasya yugapadutpattiprasangah--

hetvabhavat //

satah smrtihetorasamvedanat pratibheda samanabhimana =

bahvarthavisaye vai cintaprabandhe kascidevarthah kasyacit

smrtihetuh-- tasyanucintanat tasya smrtirbhavati, na

cayam smarta sarvam smrtihetum samvedayate = 'evam me

smrtirutpanna' ityasmvedanat

pratibhamiva jñanamidam smartamityabhimanyate,

na tvasti pranidhanadyanapeksa smartamiti //

pratibhe

kathamiticet ?

purusakarmavisesadupabhogavanniyamah //

pratibhamidanam jñanam yugapat kasmannotpadyate ?.

yathopabhogartham karma yugapadupabhogam

na karoti evam purusakarmavisesah

pratibhaheturna yugapadanekam pratibham  
jñanamutpadayati //

hetvabhavadayuktamiticet ? na-- karanasya pratyayaparyaye samarthyat //

'upabhogavanniyamah' ityasti drstanto heturnastiti cenmanyase ? na--  
karanasya pratyayaparyaye samarthyad naikasmin jñeye yugapadanekam  
jñanamutpadyate na canekasmin, tadidam  
drstena pratyayaparyayenanumeyam  
karanasamarthyamityambhutamiti. na jñatuh--  
vikaranadharmino dehananatve pratyayayaugapadyaditi //

ayam ca dvitiyah pratisedhah-- vyavasthitasarirasya  
canekajñanasamavayadekapradese yugapadanekarthasmaranam syat =  
kvacid dese 'vasthitasarirasya jñaturindriyarthaprabandhena  
jñanamekasminnatmapradese samavaiti taina yada manah samyujiyate tada  
jñatapurvasyanekasya yugapat smaranam prasajyate--  
pradesasamyogaparyayabhavaditi/  
atmapradesanamadravyantaradvadekarthasamavayasyavisese  
smrtiyaugapadyapratisedhanupapattih| sabdasamtane tu  
srotradhistanapratyasattya sabdasravanavat  
samskarapratyasattya manasah smrtiyutpattina  
yugapadutpattiprasangah|  
purva eva tu  
pratisedhah-- nanekajñanasamavayadekapradese  
yugapat smrtiprasanga iti // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.35 \*\*\*\*\*

yat 'purusadharmo jñanam.  
antahkaranasyecchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhani dharmah' iti kasyacid  
darsanam tat pratisidhyate---

nys\_3,2.35: jñasyecchadvesanimittatvadarambhaniivrtyoh //

ayam khalu janite tavat-- 'idam me sukhasadhanam idam me  
duhkhasadhanam' iti. jñatam svasya sukhasadhanamaptumicchati  
duhkhasadhanam hatumicchati. praptumicchayuktasyasya  
sukhasadhanavaptaye samihavisesa arambhah jhisaprayuktasya  
duhkhasadhanaparivarjanam nivrttih evam  
jñaneccchaprayatnadvesasukhadukkhanamekenabhisambandhah |  
ekakartrtvam jñaneccchapravrttinam samanarayatvam ca. tasmāt  
jñasyecchadvesaprayatnasukhadukkhani dharmā nacetanasyeti,  
arambhaniivrtyosca pratyagatmani drstatvat paratranumanam  
veditavyamiti // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.36 \*\*\*\*\*

atra bhutacaitanika aha---

nys\_3,2.36: tallingatvadicchadvesayoh parthivadyesvapratishedhah  
//

arambhanivrttilingavicchadvesaviti. yasyarambhanivrtti  
tasyecchadvesau tasya  
jñanamiti praptam-- parthivapyataijasavayavinam  
sariranamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga  
iti caitanyam // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.37 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.37: parasvadisvarambhanivrttidarsanat //

sariracaitanyanivrttih|  
arambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga iti praptam  
parasvadeh karanasyarambhanivrttidarsanaccaitanyamiti/ atha  
sarirasyecchadibhiryogah parasvadeh karanasyarambhanivrtti  
vyabhicaratah ?, na  
tarhyayam hetuh-- 'parthivapyataijasavayavinam  
sariranamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyogah'  
iti // 37 //

ayam tarhyanyo 'rthah-- "tallingatvadicchadvesayoh  
parthivadyesvapratishedhah 36" prthivyadinam  
bhutanamarambhanivrttidarsanadicchadvesajñanairyoga  
tadavayavavyuhalingah pravrttivisesah. lostadisu  
lingabhavat. pravrttivisesabhavo nivrttih.  
arambhanivrttilingavicchadvesaviti parthivadyesvanusu  
taddarsanadicchadvesayostadyogad jñanayoga iti siddham  
bhutacaitanyamiti,

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.38 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.38: kumbhadisvanupalabdherahetuh //

kumbhadimrdavayavanam vyuhalingah pravrttivisesa arambhah  
sikatadisu pravrttivisesabhavo nivrttih. na ca  
má¹>tsikatÄ•nÄ•mÄ•rambhanivá¹>ttidarÄ•anÄ•dicchÄ•dveá¹>çaprayatnajÄ±Ä•nairyogaá,  
,  
tasmat  
"tallingatvadicchadvesayo 36"  
ityaheturiti // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.39 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.39: niyamaniyama tu tadvisesakau //

tayoh | icchadvesayorniyamaniyama visesakau | bhedakau,  
jñasyecchadvesanimitte pravrttinivrtti na svasraye, kim tarhi ?  
prayojyasraye. tatra prayujyamanesu bhutesu pravrttinivrtti stah  
na sarvesvity aniyamopapattih| yasya tu jñatvad  
bhutanamicchadvesanimitte arambhanivrtti svasraye tasya niyamahna  
syat | yatha bhutanam gunantaranimitta pravrttih  
gunapratibandhacca nivrttirbhutamatre bhavati niyamena eva bhutamatre  
jñaneccadvesanimitte pravrttinivrtti svasraye syatam na tu

bhavatah tasmāt prayojakasrīta jñānecchadvesiprayatnāh  
prayojyasraye tu pravṛttinivṛtti itisiddham| ekasarire  
jñātrbahutvam niranumanam| bhūtacaitanikasya ekasarire bahuni  
bhūtanī jñānecchadvesaprayatnagunanīti jñātrbahutvam  
pṛptam, omīti bruvatah pramanam nasti, yathā  
nanasāriresu nanajñātaro pratyayavyavasthānad  
evamekasārirepī pratyayavyavasthānumanam syāt jñātrbahutvasyeti //

drstascānyagunānimittāh pravṛttivīśeso bhūtanam  
sonumanamanyātrāpī //

drstāh karanalaksānesu bhūtesu parāsvādīsu  
upādanalaksānesu ca mṛtprabhṛtīsu ānyagunānimittāh  
pravṛttivīśesāh sonumanamanyātrāpī | sā trasasthavarasāriresu  
tadavayavyavūhalingāh pravṛttivīśeso bhūtanam ānyagunānimittā  
itī, sā ca guṇāh prayatnāsamanāsrāyāh samskāro  
dharmadharmasamakhyatāh sarvārthāh purusārtharadhānāyā prayojako  
bhūtanam prayatnavādītī/ atmastītvahetubhīratmanīyatvahetumīśca  
bhūtacaitānyāprātīśedhāh krto veditavyāh/  
"nendriyārthāyostadvīnāśepī jñānavasthānat 18" itī ca samānāh  
prātīśedhā itī| kriyāmātrām kriyopāramāmātrām cārambhānīvṛttī  
ityābhīpṛētyoktām--

"tālīngatvādīcchadvesāyoh pārhīvādīyēsvaprātīśedhāh 36" (itī).  
ānyathā tvīme ārambhānīvṛttī akhyatē. nā ca tathāvidhē  
pṛthīvyādīsu drsyētē tasmādāyuktām--  
"tālīngatvādīcchadvesāyoh  
pārhīvādīyēsvaprātīśedhāh 36"  
itī // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.40 \*\*\*\*\*

bhūtenīdriyāmanāsam samānāh prātīśedhō mānastudāharānamātrām---  
nys\_3,2.40: yāthoktāhetutvat pāratāntryādākrtabhyāgamācā nā mānāsāh  
//

"īcchadvesaprayatnāsukhaduhkhājñānānyātmanō līngām 1-1-10" itīyātāh  
pṛabhṛtī yāthoktām sāmgrhyatē tenā bhūtenīdriyāmanāsam  
cāitānyāprātīśedhāh, pāratāntryāt upāratāntrānī  
bhūtenīdriyāmanāmsīdharānāpṛerānavyūhānakriyāsu prayatnavāsāt  
pṛavartāntē. cāitānyē pūnāh svātāntrānī syūrītī, ākrtabhyāgamācā =  
"pravṛttīh uvāgbuddhīsarīrārambhā itī 1-1-17" cāitānyē  
bhūtenīdriyāmanāsam pākrtaṁ karmā  
pūrusēnopābhujtē itī syāt, ācāitānyē  
tu tatsādhanāsyā svākrtaṁkarmāphalopābhogāh  
pūrusāsyētyupāpādīyātē itī // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.41 \*\*\*\*\*

āthāyām sīddhōpāsamgrāhāh---

nys\_3,2.41: parisesad yathoktahetupapattesca //

'atmaguno jñanam' itiprakrtam, pariseso nama prasaktapratishedhe  
anyatraprasangacchisyamane sampratyayah | bhutendriyamanasam  
pratishedhe dravyantaram na prasajyate sisya te catma tasya guno  
jñanamiti jñayate, yathoktahetupapattes ceti--

"darsanasparsanabhyamekarthagrahanat 3-1-1"

ityevamadinamatmapratipattihetunamapratishedhaditi/  
parisesajñapanartham prakrtasthapanadijñanartham ca  
yathoktahetupattivacanamiti| atha va "upapattesca" iti hetvantaramevedam--  
nityah khalvayatma yasmadekasmin sarire dharmam caritva  
kayabhedat svarge deve supapadyate. adharmam caritva dehabhedat  
narakesupapadyate iti, upattih | sarirantarapratilaksana. sa  
sati sattve nitye casrayavati| buddhiprabandhamatre tu niratmake  
nirasraya nopapadyate iti/ ekasattvadhistanascanekasarirayogah  
samsara upapadyate. sariraprabandhodascapavargo muktirityupapadyate,  
buddhisamtatimatre tvekasattvanupapatterna kascid dirghamadhvanam  
samdhavati. na kascit sariraprabandhadvimucyate iti  
samsarapavarganupapattiriti/ buddhisamtatimatre ca sattvabhedat  
sarvamidam pranivyavaharajatam apratisamhitam avyavrttam  
aparinisthitam ca syat tatah smaranabhavat--  
nanyadrstamanyah smaratiti, smaranam ca khalu purvajñatasya  
samanena jñatra grahanam-- 'ajñasisamamumartham jñeyam' iti.  
soyameko  
jñata purvajñatamartham grhnati taccasya  
grahanam smaranamiti. tad buddhiprabandhamatre  
niratmake nopapadyate // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.42 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.42: smaranam tvatmano jñasvabhavyat //

upapadyate iti, atmana eva smaranam na buddhisamtatimatrasyeti,  
tusabdo 'vadharaṇe| katham ? jñasvabhavyat = jña ityasya svabhavah  
usvo dharmah-- ayam khalu 'jñasyati janati ajñasit' iti  
trikalavisayenanekena jñanena sambadhyate. taccasya  
trikalavisayam jñanam pratyatmavedaniyam-- 'jñasyami  
janami ajñasisam' iti vartate. tad yasyayam  
svo dharmastasya smaranam na buddhiprabandhamatrasya  
niratmakasyeti // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.43 \*\*\*\*\*

smrtihetunam ayaugapadyad yugapadasmaranamityuktam, atha kebhyah  
smrtirutpadyate iti ?, smrtih khalu---

nys\_3,2.43:

pranidhananibandhabhyasalingalaksanasadrsyaparigrahasrayasri  
tasambandhanantaryaviyogaikakaryavirodhatisayapraptivyavadhanasukhaduhk  
hecchadvesabhayorthitvakriyaragadharmadharmanimittebhyah //

susmursaya manaso dharanam pranidhanam--  
susmursitalingacintanam carthasmrtikaranam 1, nibandhah  
khalvekagranthopayamorthanam-- ekagranthopayatah khalvartha  
anyonyasmrtihetavah anupurvyenataratha va bhavantiti,  
dharanasastrakrto va prajñatesu vastusu  
smartavyanamupaniksepo nibandha iti 2, abhyasastu samane visaye  
jñananamabhyavrttih abhyasajanitah samskara atmaguno  
'bhyasasabdenocyate sa ca smrtihetuh samana iti 3, lingam punah  
samyogi samavayi ekarthasamavayi virodhi ceti, samyogi yatha dhumo  
'gneh gorvisanam panih padasya rupam sparsasya abhutam  
bhutasyeti 4, laksanam pasvavayavastham gotrasya smrtihetuh--  
vidanamidam garganamidamiti 5, sadrsyam citragatam  
pratirupakam devadattasyetyevamadi 6, parigrahat-- svena va svami  
svamina va svam smaryate 7, asrayat-- gramanya tadadhinam  
smarati 8, asritat-- tadadhinena gramanyamiti 9, sambandhat--  
antevasina yuktam gurum smarati rtvija yajyamiti 10, anantaryat--  
itikagniyesvarthesu 11, viyogat-- yena viprayujyate  
tadviyogapratismarati bhramam smarati 12, ekakaryat--  
kartrantaradarsanat kartrantare smrtih 13, virodhat--  
vijigisamanayoranyataradarsanadanyatarah smaryate 14, atisayat--  
yenatisaya utpaditah 15, prapteh-- yato yena kiñcit  
praptamaptavyam va bhavati tamabhiksnam smarati 16, vyavadhanat--  
kosadibhirasibhrtini smaryante 17, sukhaduhkhabhyam taddhetuh  
smaryate 19, icchadvesabhyam yamicchati yam ca dvesti tam  
smarati 21, bhayat-- yato bibheti 22, arthitvat-- yenarthi bhojanen  
acchadanena va 23, kriyaya-- rathena rathakaram smarati 24, ragat--  
yasyam striyam rakto bhavati tamabhiksnam smarati 25, dharmat  
jatyantarasmaranam iha cadhitasrutavadharanamiti 26, adharmat  
praganubhutaduhkhasadhanam smarati 27, na caitesu nimittesu  
yugapatsamvedanani bhavantiti yugapadasmaranamiti | nidarsanam cedam  
smrtihetunam na parisamkhyanamiti // 43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.44 \*\*\*\*\*

anityayam ca buddhau utpannapavargitvat  
kalantaravasthanaccanityanam samsayah-- kimutpannapavargini  
buddhih sabdavat ? aho svit kalantaravasthayini kumbhavan ? iti,  
utpavyapavarginini paksah parigrhyate, kasmat ?

nys\_3,2.44: karmanavasthayigrahanat //

karmano 'navasthayino grahanaditi-- ksiptasyesorapatanat  
kriyasamtano grhyate, gatyarthaniyamacca buddhinam  
kriyasamtanavad buddhisamtanopapattiriti, avasthitagrahane ca  
vyavadhiyamanasya pratyaksanivrtteh | avasthite ca kumbhe  
grhyamane samtanenaiva buddhirvartate prag vyavadhanat. tena  
vyavahite pratyaksam jñanam nivartate, kalantaravasthane tu  
buddherdrysavyavadhanepi pratyaksamavastheteti |  
smrtiscalingam buddhyavasthane-- samskarasya buddhijasya

smrtihetutvat| yasca manyeta-- avatisthate buddhiih-- drsta hi  
buddhivisaye smrtih sa ca buddhavanityayam  
karanabhavanna syaditi, tadidamalingam,  
kasmāt ?. buddhijo hi samskaro  
gunantaram smrtiheturna buddhiriti //

hetvabhavadayuktamitcet ? buddhyavasthanat pratyaksatve  
smrtyabhavah //

yavadavatisthate  
buddhistavadasau boddhavyarthah pratyaksah pratyakse  
ca smrtiranupapanneti // 44 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.45 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.45: avyaktagrahanamanavasthayitvad vidyutsampate  
rupavyaktagrahanavat //

yadyutpannavarginim buddhiih ? praptam avyaktam boddhavyasya  
grahanam  
yatha vidyutsampate vaidyutasya prakasasyanavasthanadavyaktam  
rupagrahanamiti. vyaktam tu dravyanam grahanam  
tasmadayuktametaditi // 45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.46 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.46: hetupadanat pratiseddhavyabhyanujña //

'utpannapavargini buddhiih' iti pratiseddhavyam.  
tadevabhyanujñayate--  
"vidyutsampate rupavyaktagrahanavat"  
iti // 46 //

yatravyaktagrahanam tatrotpannapavargini buddhiriti---  
grahanahetuvikalpad grahanavikalpo na buddhivikalpat // yadidam  
kvacidavyaktam kvacid vyaktam grahanam ayam vikalpo  
grahanahetuvikalpat uyatranavasthito grahanahetustatrvyaktam  
grahanam yatravasthitastatra vyaktam na tu buddher  
avasthananavasthanabhyamiti/ kasmāt ?. arthagrahanam hi buddhiih |  
yat tadarthagrahanam avyaktam vyaktam va buddhiih seti,  
visesagrahane ca samanyagrahanam avyaktagrahanam tatra  
visayantare buddhyantaranutpattirnimittabhavat. yatra  
samanyadharmayuktasca dharmi grhyate visesadharmayuktasca tad  
vyaktam grahanam. tatra tu visese 'grhyamane  
samanyagrahanamatram tadavyaktam grahanam, samanyadharmayogacca  
visistadharmayogo visayantaram, tatra yad grahanam na bhavati tad  
grahananimittabhad na nu buddheranavasthanaditi/ yathavisayam ca  
grahana vyaktameva-- pratyarthaniyatavacca buddhinam |  
samanyavisayam ca grahanam svavisayam prati vyaktam  
visesavisayam ca grahanam svavisayam prati vyaktam--  
pratyarthaniyata hi buddhayah, tadidamavyaktagrahanam desitam kva

visaye buddhyanavasthanakaritam syaditi // dharminastu dharmabhede  
buddhinanatvasya bhavabhavabhyam tadupapattih dharminah  
khalvarthasya samanasca dharmas visistasca tesu  
pratyarthaniyatah = nana buddhayasta ubhayo yadi dharmini vartante  
tada vyaktam grahanam dharminamabhipreya. yada tu  
samanyagrahanamatram tadavyaktam grahanamiti. evam  
dharminamabhipreya  
vyaktavyaktayorgrahanayorupapattiriti, na  
cedamavyaktam grahanam buddherboddhavyasya vanavasthayitvadupapadyate  
iti // 46 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.47 \*\*\*\*\*

idam hi

nys\_3,2.47: na pradiparcihsamtatyabhivyaktagrahanavat tadgrahanam //

anavasthayitvepi buddheh tesam dravyanam grahanam vyaktam  
pratipattavyam/ katham ?. pradiparcihsamtatyabhivyaktagrahanavat  
upradiparcisam samtatyavartamananam grahananavasthanam  
grahyanavasthanam ca, pratyarthaniyatatvadva  
buddhinam yavanti pradiparcisi tavatyo  
buddhaya iti. drsyate catra vyaktam  
pradiparcisam grahanamiti // 47 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.48 \*\*\*\*\*

cetana sariragunah-- sati sarire bhavadasati cabhavaditi|

nys\_3,2.48: dravye svagunaparagunopalabdheh samsayah //

samsayikah sati bhavah-- svaguno 'psu  
dravatvamupalabhyate paragunascosnata.  
tenayam samsayah-- kim sariragunascetana  
sarire grhyate ? atha dravyantaragunah ? iti //

48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.49 \*\*\*\*\*

na sariragunascetana, kasmad ?,

nys\_3,2.49: yavaccharirabhavitvadrupadinam //

na rupadihinam sariram grhyate cetanahinam tu grhyate  
yathosnatahina apah tasmanna sariragunascetaneti //

samskaravaditicit ? na-- karananucchedat //

yathavidhe dravye samskarastathavidhe evoparamah ?. na-- tatra  
karanocchedatyantam samskaranupattirbhavati, yathavidhe sarire  
cetana grhyate  
tathavidhe evatyantoparamascetanaya  
grhyate. tasmad 'samskara vat' ityasamah

samadhih //

athapi sarirastham cetanotpatikaranam syat dravyantarastham va  
ubhayastham va, tanna-- niyamahetvabhavat usarirasthena kadacit  
cetanotpadyate kadacinneti niyame heturnastiti. dravyantarasthena ca  
sarire eva cetanotpadyate na lostadisvityatra niyamaheturnastiti.

ubhayasthasya

nimittatve sarirasamanajatiyadravye

cetana notpadyate sarire eva cotpadyate itiniyame

heturnastiti // 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.50 \*\*\*\*\*

yacca manyeta-- sati syamadigune dravye syamadyuparamo drsta  
evam cetanoparamah syaditi,

nys\_3,2.50: na pakajagunantarotpatteh //

natyantarpoparamah = dravyasya syame rupe nivrtte pakajam  
gunantaram

uraktam rupamutpadyate, sarire tu

cetanamatroparamo 'tyantamiti // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.51 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi---

nys\_3,2.51: pratidvandvisiddheh pakajanamapratishedhah //

yavatsu dravyesu purvagunapratidvandvisiddhistavatsu

pakajotpattirdrsyate-- purvagunaih saha

pakajanamavasthanasyagrahanat. na ca sarire cetanapratidvandvi

sahanavasthayi gunantaram grhyate yenanumiyeta tena

cetanaya virodhah, tasmadapratishedha

cetana yavacchariram varteta na tu vartate

tasmanna sariragunascetana iti // 51 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.52 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca na sariragunascetana---

nys\_3,2.52: sariravyapitvat //

sariram sariravayavasca sarve cetanotpattya vyapta iti na

kvacidanutpattiscetanayah. sariravat sariravayavascetana iti

praptam cetanabahutvam, tatra yatha pratisariram cetanabahutve

sukhaduhkhajñananam vyavastha lingam evamekasarirepi syat. na tu

bhavati. tasmanna sariragunascetaneti // 52 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.53 \*\*\*\*\*

yaduktam-- na kvacicchariravayave cetanaya anutpattiriti. sa na

nys\_3,2.53: na kesanakhadisvanupalabdheh //

kesesu nakhadisu canutpattiscetanaya ityanupapannam  
sariravyapitvamiti // 53 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.54 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.54: tvakparyantatvaccharirasya kesanakhadivaprasangah //

indriyasrayatvam sariralaksanam |  
tvakparyantam jivamanahsukhaduhkhasamvittyayatanabhutam  
sariram  
tasmanna kesadisu cetanotpadyate, arthakaritastu  
sariropanibandhah kesadinamiti // 54 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.55 \*\*\*\*\*

itasca na sariragunascetana---

nys\_3,2.55: sariragunavaidharmyat //

dviividhah sariragunah-- apratyaksam ca gurutvam indriyagrahyam  
ca rupadi, vidhantaram tu cetana |  
napratyaksa-- samvedyatvat. nendriyagrahya--  
manovisayatvat. tasmad  
dravyantaraguna iti // 55 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.56 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.56: na rupadinamitaretaravaidharmyat //

yathetaretaravidharmano rupadayo na sariragunatvam  
jahati. evam rupadivaidharmyat cetana sariragunatvam  
na hasyatiti // 56 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.57 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.57: ainrdiyakatvad rupadinamapratishedhah //

apratyaksatvaccteti, yathetaretaravidharmano rupadayo na  
dvaividhyamativartante tatha rupadivaidharmyat  
cetana na dvaividhyamativarteta yadi sariragunah  
syaditi. ativarttate tu tasmanna sariraguna  
iti //

bhutendriyamanasam jñanapratishedhat siddhe satyarambho  
visesajñapanarthah |  
bahudha pariksyamanam tattvam suniscitataram  
bhavatiti // 57 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.58 \*\*\*\*\*

pariksita buddhih, manasa idanim pariksakramah tat kim  
pratisariramekamanekamiti vicare---

nys\_3,2.58: jñanayaugapadyadekam manah //

asti khalu vai jñanayaugapadyam-- ekaikasyendriyasya yathavisayam

karanasyaikapratyayanirvrttau samarthyat na tadekatve manaso lingam.  
yattu khalvindriyantaranam visayantaresu jñanayaugapadyamiti  
tallingam/ kasmāt ? . sambhavati khalu vai bahusu manahsu  
indriyamanahsamyogayaugapadyamiti  
jñanayaugapadyam syāt. na tu bhavati  
tasmat visaye pratyayaparyayadekam mano  
bhavatiti // 58 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.59 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.59: na yugapadanekakriyopalabdheh //

ayam khalvadhyapako 'dhite vrajati kamandalum dharayati panthanam  
pasyati srnotyaranayan sabdan bibheti vyalalingani bubhutsate  
smarati ca gantavyam sthaniyamiti  
kramasyagrahanad yugapadetah kriya iti  
praptam manaso bahutvamiti // 59 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.60 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.60: alatacakradarsanavat tadupalabdhirasusamcarat //

asusamcaradalatacakrasya bhramato vidyamanah kramo na grhyate.  
kramasyagrahanad avicchedabuddhya cakravād buddhirbhavati, tatha  
buddhinam kriyanam casuvrttitvad vidyamanah kramo na  
grhyate. kramasyagrahanad yugapat kriya bhavanatiti abhimano bhavati|  
kim punah kramasyagrahanad yugapat kriyabhimanah ? atha  
yugapadbhavadeva yugapadanekakriyopalabdhiriti ?, natra  
visesapratipatteh karanamucyate| uktam-- indriyantaranam  
visayantaresu paryayena buddhayo bhavantiti, taccapratyakhyeyam--  
atmapratyaksatvat/ athapi drstasrutanarthams cintayatah  
kramena buddhayo vartante na yugapad anenanutamatavyamiti/  
varnapadavakyabuddhinam tadarthabuddhinam casuvrttitvat  
kramasyagrahanam| katham ?, vakyasthesu khalu varnesuccaratsu  
prativarnam tavacchravanam bhavati. srutam varnamekamanekam va  
padabhavena pratisamdhate. pratisamdhaya padam vyavasyati.  
padavyavasayena smrtypadartham pratipadyate,  
padasamuhapratisamadhanacca vakyam vyavasyati. sambaddhamsca  
padarthana grhitva vakyartham pratipadyate, na casam kramena  
vartamanam buddhinamasuvrttitvat kramo grhyate.  
tadetadanumanamanyatra buddhikriyayaugapadyabhimanasyeti/  
na casti muktasamsaya yugapadutpattirbuddhinam  
yaya manaso bahutvamekasarire 'numiyate  
iti // 60 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.61 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.61: yathoktahetutvacchanu //

anu mana ekam  
ceti dharmasamuccayah-- jñanayaugapadyat,

mahattve manasah sarvendriyasamyogad yugapad  
visayagrahanam syaditi // 61 //

manasah khalu bhoh sendriyasya sarire vrtilabho nanyatra sarirat,  
jñatusca purusasya sarirayatana buddhyadayo visayopabhogo  
jihasthanam ipsitavaptisca sarve ca sarirasraya vyavaharah,  
tatra khalu vipratipatteh samsayah-- kimayam purusakarmanimittah  
sarirasargah ? atha va bhutamtradakarmanimittah ? iti, sruyate  
khalvatra vipratipattiriti/

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.62 \*\*\*\*\*

tatredam tattvam---

nys\_3,2.62: purvakrtaphalanubandhattadutpattih //

purvasarire ya pravrttih vagbuddhisarirarambhalaksana tat  
purvakrtam karmoktam tasya phalam | tajjanitau dharmadharmam.  
tatphalasyanubandhah = atmasamavetyavasthanam. tena prayuktebhyo  
bhutebhyastasya sarirasyotpattirna svatantrebhya iti|  
yadadhistanoyamatma 'ayamahamitimanyamano yatrabhiyukto  
yatropabhogatrsnaya visayanupalabhamano dharmadharmam  
samskaroti tadasya sariram. tena samskarena dharmadharmalaksanena  
bhutasahitena patite 'smin sarire sarirantaram nispadyate.  
nispannasya ca tasya purvasarira vat purusarthakriya purusasya ca  
purvasarira vatpravrttiriti karmapeksebhyo bhutebhyah  
sarirasargesati etadupapadyate iti, drsta ca purusagunena  
prayatnena prayuktebhyo bhutebhyah purusarthakriyasamarthanam  
dravyanam rathaprabhrtinamutpattistayanumatavyam-- 'sariramapi  
purusarthakriyasamarthamutpadyamanam  
purusasya gunantarapeksebhyo bhutebhyah  
utpadyate' iti // 62 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.63 \*\*\*\*\* atra nastika

aha---

nys\_3,2.63: bhutebhyo murtyupadanavat tadupadanam //

yatha karmanirapeksebhyo bhutebhyo nirvrta murtayah  
usikatasarkarapasanagairikañjanaprabhrtayah  
purusarthakaritvadupadiyante tatha  
karmanirapeksebhyo bhutebhyah sarimutpannam  
purusarthakaritvadupadiyate iti // 63 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.64 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.64: na sadhyasamatvat //

yatha sarirotpattirakarmanimitta sadhya  
tatha sikatasarkarapasanagairikañjanaprabhrtinamapy  
akarmanimittah  
sargah sadhyah sadhyasamatvadasadhanamiti = "bhutebhyo

murtyupadanavat"

iti canena sadhyam // 64 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.65 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.65: notpattinimittatvanmatapitroh //

visamascayamupanyasah, kasmata, nirbija ima murtaya utpadyante.

bijapurvika tu sarirotpattih/ matapitrsabdena lohitaretasi

bijabhute grhyete, tatra sattvasvaya garbhavasanubhavaniam karma

pitrosca putrulanubhavaniane karmani maturgarbhasraye sarirotpattim

bhutebhyah prayojayanti ityupapannam bijanuvidhanamiti // 65 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.66 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.66: tathahasya //

"utpattinimittatvat" itipraktam, bhuktam pitam aharastasya

paktinirvrttam rasadravyam matsarire copaciyate. bije

garbhasayasthe bijasamanapakam matraya copacayah bije yavad

vyuhasamarthah samcaya iti. samcitam

carbudamamsapesikalakandarahirahpanyadina ca vyuhena

indriyadhishthanabhedena vyuhate. vyuhe ca

garbhaganadyavataritam rasadravyamupaciyate yavat prasavasamarthamiti|

na

cayamannapanasya sthalyadigatasya kalpate

iti, etasmat karanat karmanimittatvam

sarirasya vijñayate iti // 66 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.67 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.67: praptau caniyamat //

na sarvo dampatyoh samyogo garbhadhanaheturdrsyate. tatasati

karmani na bhavati sati ca bhavatiyupapanno niyamabhava iti|

karmanirapeksesu

bhutesu sarirotpattihetusu niyamah

syat-- na hyatra karanabhava iti // 67 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.68 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi---

nys\_3,2.68: sarirotpattinimittavat samyogotpattinimittam karma //

yatha khalvidam sariram dhatupranasamvahininam nadinam

sukrantanam dhatunam ca

snayutvagasthisirapesikalalakandaranam ca

sirobahudaranam saktynam ca kosthaganam

vatapittakaphanam ca

mukhakanthahridayamasayapakvasayadhahstrotasam ca

paramaduhkhasampadaniyena samnivesena vyuhitam asakyam

prthivyadibhih karmanirapeksairutpadayitumiti karmanimitta

sarirotpattiriti vijñayate, evam ca pratyatmaniyatasya  
nimittasyabhavad niratisayairatmabhih sambandhat sarvatmanam na  
samanaih prthivyadibhirutpaditam sariram prthivyadigatasya ca  
nyamahetorabhavat sarvatmanam sukhaduhkhasamvittisadhanam  
samanam praptam, yattu pratyatmam vyavatisthate tatra  
sarirotpattinimittam karma vyavasthaheturiti vijñayate, paripacyamano  
hi pratyatmaniyatah karmasayo yasminnatmani vartate  
tasyaivopabhogayatanam sariranutpadya vyavasthapayati, tadevam  
sarirotpattinimittavat samyoganimittam karmeti vijñayate|  
pratyatmavyavasthanam  
tu sarirasyatmana samyogam pracaksmah  
iti // 68 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.69 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.69: etena niyamah pratyuktah //

yo 'yamakarmanimite sarirasarge sati niyama ityucyate ayam--  
"sarirotpattinimittavat samyogotpattinimittam karma 68" ityanena  
pratyuktah| kastavadayam niyamah ?. yathaikasyatmanah sariram  
tatha sarvesamiti niyamah, anyasyanyatha anyasyanyatha ity aniyamah  
| bhedah uvyavrttivisesa iti, drsta ca janmavyavrttih--  
uccabhijano nikrstabhijana iti. prasastam ninditamiti.  
vyadhibahulam. arogamiti. samagram vikalamiti. pidabahulam  
sukhabahulamiti. purusatisayalaksanopapannam viparitamiti.  
prasastalaksanam ninditalaksanamiti. patvindriyam  
mrdvindriyamiti. sukmasca bhedo 'parimeyah, soyam janmabhedah  
pratyatmaniyatat karmabhedadupapadyate| asati karmabhede pratyatmaniyate  
niratisayatvadatmanam samanatvacca prthivyadinam  
prthivyadigatasya niyamahetorabhavat sarvam sarvatmanam prasajyeta,  
na tvidamitthambhutam janma,tasmad nakarmanimitta sarirotpattiriti //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.70 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.70: upapannasca tadviyogah karmaksayopapatteh //

karmanimite sarirasarge tena sarirenatmano viyoga upapannah/ kasmata  
?, karmaksayopapatteh = upapadyate khalu karmaksayah samyagdarsanat,  
praksine mohe vitaragah punarbhavahetukarma kayavanmanobhirna  
karoti ityuttarasyanupacayah purvopacitasya vipakapratismvedanat  
praksayah, evam prasavahetorabhavat patite 'smin sarire punah  
sarirantaranutpatterapratisamdhah/ akarmanimite tu sarirasarge  
bhutaksayanupapattestadviyoganupapattiriti // 70 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.71 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.71: tadadrstakaritamiticet punastatprasangopavarge //

adarsanam khalu adrstamityucyate. adrstakarita bhutebhyah  
sarirotpattih| na jatv anutpanne sarire drasta nirayatano

drsyam pasyati. taccasya drsyam dvididham-- visayasca  
nanatvam cavyaktatmanoh tadarthah sarirasargah, tasminn avasite  
caritarthani bhutani na sariramutpadayantiti upapannah sariraviyoga  
iti, evam cenmanyase ? punastatprasango 'pavarge | punah  
sarirotpattih prasajyate iti | ya canutpanne sarire  
darsananutpattiradarsanabhimata  
ya capavarge sariraniivrttau darsananutpattiradarsanabhuta  
naitayoradarsanayoh kvacid visesaityadarsanasyanivrtterapavarge  
punah sarirotpattiprasanga iti //

caritarthata visesa iti cet ? na-- karanakaranayorarambhadarsanat  
//

caritarthani bhutani darsanavasanad na sarirantaramarabhante  
ityayam visesah. evam ceducyate ? na--  
karanakaranayorarambhadarsanat = caritarthanam bhutanam  
visayopalabdihikaranat punah punah sarirarambho drsyate.  
prakrtipurusayornatvadarsanasyakaranad nirarthakah  
sarirarambhah punah punardrsyate. tasmadakarmanimittayam  
bhutasrstau na darsanartha sarirotpattiryukta. yukta tu  
karmanimitte sarge darsanartha sarirotpattih/  
karmavisakasamvedanam darsanamiti tadadrstakaritamiti ca  
kasyacid darsanam | adrstam nama paramanunam  
gunavisesah kriyahetustena preritah paramanavah  
sammurechitah sariramutpadayantiti tad manah samavisati  
svagunenadrstena preritam. samanaskes sarire  
drasturupalabdhirbhavati| etasmin vai darsane gunanucchedat  
punastatprasanga | apavarge 'pavarge sarirotpattih--  
paramanugunasyadrstasyanucchedyanvaditi // 71 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.72 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.72: manahkarmanimittatvacca samyoganutchedah //

manogunenadrstena samavesite manasi samyogavyucchedo na syat.  
tatra kinkrtam sariradapasarpnam manasa iti ?| karmasayaksaye  
tu karmasayantarad vipacyamanadapasarpnanopapattiriti/  
adrstadevapapranamiticet ?, yo 'drstah  
sariropasarpnanahetuh sa evapasarpnanaheturapiti na--  
ekasyajivanaprayanaheturvanupapatteh |  
evam ca sati ekamadrstam  
jivanaprayanayorheturitipraptam  
naitadupapadyate // 72 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.73 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.73: nityatvaprasangasca prayananupapatteh //

vipakasamvedanat karmasayaksaye sarirapatah prayanam.  
karmasayantaracca punarjanma| bhutamatrattu karmanirapeksat  
sarirotpattau kasya ksayat sarirapatah |

prayanamiti ? prayananupapatteh khalu vai  
nityatvapasangam vidmah, yadrcchike tu prayane  
prayanabhedanupapattiriti // 73 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.74 \*\*\*\*\*

"punastatprasango 'pavarge 71" etatsasadhitsuraha---

nys\_3,2.74: anusyamatanityatvavadetat syat //

yathanoh syamata nitya agnisamyogena  
pratibaddha na punarutpadyate evamadrstakaritam  
saririmapavarge punarnotpadyate iti // 74 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_3,2.75 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_3,2.75: nakrtabhyagamaprasangat //

nayamasti drstantah, kasmata ?, akrtabhyagamaprasangat |  
akrtam | pramanato 'nupapannam tasyabhyagamah | abhyupapattih  
uvyayasayah, etatsraddadhanena pramanato 'nupapannam mantavyam,  
tasmannayam drstantah-- na pratayaksam na canumanam  
kiñciducyate iti, tadidandrstantasya sadhyasamatvamabhidhiyate iti|  
atha va-- nakrtabhyagamaprasangat |  
anusyamatadrstantenakarmanimittam sarirotpattim  
samadadhanasya akrtabhyagamaprasangah | akarte sukhaduhkhohetau  
karmani purusasya sukham dukkhamabhyagacchatiti prasajyeta,  
omitibrahavatah pratyaksanumanagamavirodhah/  
pratyaksavirodhastavat-- bhinnamidam sukhaduhkham  
pratyatmavedaniyatvat pratyaksam sarvasaririnam/ ko bhedah ?,  
tivram mandam ciramasu nanaprakaramekaprakaram  
ityevamadirvisesah/ na casti pratyatmaniyatah  
sukhaduhkhahetuvisesah, na casti hetuvisease phalaviseso  
drsyate/ karmanimitte tu sukhaduhkhayoge karmanam  
tivramandatopapatteh karmasamcayanam cotkarsapakarsabhavad  
nanavidhaikavidhabhavacca karmanam sukhaduhkhabhedopapattih,  
soyam hetubhedabhavad drstah sukhaduhkhabhedo  
na syaditi pratyaksavirodhah //

tathanumanavirodhah-- drstam hi purusagunavyavasthanat  
sukhaduhkhavyavasthanam uyah khalu cetanavan sadhananirvartaniyam  
sukham buddhva tadipsan sadhanavaptaye yatate sa sukhena yujyate na  
viparitah, yasca sadhananirvartaniyam dukkham buddhva  
tajjihastuh sadhanapari varjanaya yatate sa dukkhena tyajyate na  
viparitah, nasti cedam yatnamantarena cetananam  
sukhaduhkhavyavasthanam tenapi cetanagunantaravyavasthakrtena  
bhavitavyamityanumanam. tadetad akarmanimitte sukhaduhkhayoge virudhyate  
iti, tacca gunantaram asamvedyatvadadrstam  
vipakakalaniamaccavyavasthitam/ buddhyadayastu  
samvedyascapavarginasceti/ athagamavirodhah-- bahu  
khalvidabharsam | rsinamupadesajatam anusthanapari

varjanasrayam. upadesaphalam ca saririnam  
varnasramavibhagenanusthanalaksana pravrttih  
parivarjanalaksana nivrttih/ taccobhayametyam drstau  
'nasti karma sucaritam ducaritam vakarmanimittah purusanam  
sukhaduhkhayogah' itiviruddhyate, seyam papisthanam  
mithyadrstih-- 'akarmanimitta  
sarirasrstirakarmanimittah sukhaduhkhayogah'  
iti // 75 //

// iti vatsyayaniye nyayabhasye trtiyadhyayadvitiamahnikam  
samaptam //

// trtiyadhyayasca samaptah //

// atha satike nyayabhasye caturthadhyayasya prathamamahnikam //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.1 \*\*\*\*\*

manaso 'nantaram pravrttih pariksitavya, tatra khalu yavad  
dharmadharmasrayasariradi pariksitam sarva sa pravrtteh  
pariksetyaha---

nys\_4,1.1: pravrttiriyathokta //

tatha pariksiteti // 1 //

pravrttyanantarastarhi dosah pariksyantamityata aha---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.2 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.2: tatha dosah //

pariksita iti, buddhisamanasrayatvadatmagunah.  
pravrttihetutvat punarbhavapratismadhanasamarthyacca  
samsarahetavah. samsarasyanaditvadanadina prabandhena pravartante|  
mithyajñananivrttistattvajñanat tannivrttau  
ragadvesaprabandhocchede 'pavarga iti|  
pradurbhavatirodhanadharmaka ityevamadyuktam dosanamiti // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.3 \*\*\*\*\*

"pravartanalaksana dosah 1-1-18" ityuktam tatha ceme  
manersyasuyavicikitsamatsaradayah te kasmannopasamkhyayante ?  
ityata aha---

nys\_4,1.3: tat trairasyam ragadvesamoharthantarabhavat //

tesam dosanam trayo rasayah | trayah paksah--  
ragapaksah-- kamo matsarah sprha trsna lobha iti.  
dvesapaksah-- krodha irsyasuya droho 'marsa iti, mohapaksah--  
mithyajñanam vicikitsa manah pramada iti.  
trairasyannopasamkhyayante iti|  
laksanasya tarhy abhedat tritvamanupapannam ?. nanupapannam--  
ragadvesamoharthantarabhavat |  
asaktilaksano ragah. amarsalaksano dvesah.

mithyapratipattilaksano moha iti, etat pratayatmavedaniyam  
sarvasaririnam |  
vijanatyayam sariri ragamutpannam-- 'asti me 'dhyatmam  
ragadharmah' iti, viragam ca vijanati-- 'nasti me 'dhyatmam  
ragadharmah' iti. evamitarayorapiti|  
manersyasuyaprabhrtayastu trairasnyamanupatita iti  
nopasamkhyayante // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.4 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.4: naikapratyanikabhavat //

narthantaram ragadayah, kasmata ?, ekapratyanikabhavat |  
tattvajñanam |  
samyammatih |  
aryaprajñā |  
sambodha ityemamidam pratyanikam trayanamiti // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.5: vyabhicaradahetuh //  
ekapratyanikah prthivyam syamadayo 'gnisamyogenaikena.  
ekayonayasca pakaja iti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.6 \*\*\*\*\*

sati carthantarabhavah---

nys\_4,1.6: tesam mohah papiyan namudhasyetarotpatteh //

mohah papah papataro va dvavabhipretyoktam, kasmata ?.  
namudhasyetarotpatteh | amudhasya ragadvesau notpadyete,  
mudhasya tu yathasamkalpamutpattih |  
visayesu rañjanīyah samkalpa ragahetavah kopaniyah  
samkalpa dvesahetavah ubhaye ca samkalpa na  
mithyapratipattilaksanatvad mohadanye, tavimau mohayoni  
ragadvesaviti, tattvajñanacca mohaniivrttau  
ragadvesanutpattirityekapratyanikabhavopapattih, evam ca krtva  
tattvajñanat"  
dukhajanmapravrttidosaṃmityajñānamuttarottarapaye  
tadanantarapayadapavargah 1-1-2"  
iti vyakhyatamiti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.7 \*\*\*\*\*

praptastarhi---

nys\_4,1.7: nimittanaimittakabhavadarthantarabhavo dosebhīyah //  
anyaddhi nimittam anyacca naimittakamiti dosanimitatvadadoso moha iti //  
7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.8: na dosalaksanavarodhanmohasya //

"pravartanalaksana dosah 1-1-18" ityanena  
dosalaksanavarudhyate dosesu moha iti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.9: nimittanaimittakopapattesca tulyajatiyanamapratishedhah //  
dravyanam gunanam vanekavidhavikalpo nimittanaimittakabhavo  
tulyajatiyanam drsta iti // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.10 \*\*\*\*\*

dosanantaram pretyabhavah, tasyasiddhah-- atmano nityatvat | na  
khalu nityam kiñcit jayate mriyate va iti.  
janmamaranayornityatvadatmano 'nupapattih ubhayam ca pretyabhava iti /  
tatrayam siddhanuvadah---

nys\_4,1.10: atmanityatve pretyabhavasiddhah //

nityoyamatma praiti | purvasariram jahati | mriyate iti. pretya ca |  
purvasariram hitva bhavati |  
jayate |  
sarirantaramupadatte iti. taccaitadubhayam |  
punarutpattih pretyabhava iti. taccaitat nityatve sambhavatiti|  
yasya tu sattvotpadah sattvanirodhah pretyabhavastasya  
krtahanamakrtabhyagamasca dosah, ucchedahetuvade  
rsyupadesascanarthaka iti // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.11 \*\*\*\*\*

kathamutpattiriticet ?.

nys\_4,1.11: vyaktad vyaktanam pratyaksapramanyat //

kena prakarena kindharmakat karanad vyaktam sariramutpadyate iti ?,  
vyaktat | bhutasamakhyatath prthivyaditah paramasuksmad nityat  
vyaktam | sarirendriyavisayopakaranadharam prajñatam  
dravyamutpadyate, vyaktam ca khalvindriyagrahyam tatsamanyat  
karanamapi vyaktam|  
kim samanyam ?. rupadigunayogah |  
rupadigunayuktebhyah prthivyadibhyo nityebhyo rupadigunayuktam  
sariradi utpadyate-- pratyaksapramanyat |  
drsto hi rupadigunayuktebhyo mrtprabhrtibhyastathabhutasya  
dravyasyotpadah tena cadrstasyanumanamiti |  
rupadinamanvayadarsanat prakrtivikarayoh prthivyadinam  
nityanamatindriyanam karanabhavo 'numiyate iti // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.12 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.12: na ghatad ghatanispatteh //  
idamapi pratyaksam-- na khalu vyaktad ghatad vyakto ghata utpadyamano  
drsyate iti. vyaktad vyaktasyanutpattidarsananna vyaktam karanamiti  
// 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.13: vyaktad ghatanispatterapratishedhah //

na brumah sarvam sarvasya karanamiti kim tu yadutpadyate vyaktam  
dravyam tat tathabhutadevotpadyate iti, vyaktam ca tad mrddravyam  
kapalasangamam yato ghata utpadyate na caitat nihnuvanah  
kvacidabhyanuñnam labdhumarhatiti | tadetat tattvam // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.14 \*\*\*\*\*

atah param pravadukanam drstayah pradarsyante---

nys\_4,1.14: abhavad bhavotpattir nanupamrdya pradurbhavat //

asatah sadutpadyate ityayam paksah, kasmad ?, upamrdya  
pradurbhavat |  
upamrdya bijamankura utpadyate nanupamrdya, na ced bijopamarde  
'nkurakaranam ? anupamardepi bijasyankurotpattih syaditi // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.15 \*\*\*\*\*

atrabhidhiyate---

nys\_4,1.15: vyaghatadaprayogah //

'upamrdya pradurbhavat' ityayuktah prayogah-- vyaghatat |  
yadupamrdnati na tadupamrdya pradurbhavitumarhati-- vidyamanatvat.  
yacca pradurbhavati na tenapradurbhutena |  
avidyamanenopamarda iti // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.16 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.16: natitanagatayoh karakasabdaprayogat //

atiti canagate cavidyamane karakasabdah prayujyante-- putro  
janisyate janisyamanam putramabhinandati, putrasya janisyamanasya  
nama karoti, abhut kumbho bhinnam kumbhamanusocati-- bhinnasya kumbhasya  
kapalani, ajatah putrah pitaram tapayanti iti bahulam bhaktah  
prayoga drsyante |  
ka punariyam bhaktih ?. anantarya bhaktih |  
anantaryasamarthyadupamrdya pradurbhavarthah |  
pradurbhavisyannankura upamrdgatiti bhaktam kartrtvamiti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.17 \*\*\*\*\* nys\_4,1.17: na

vinastebhyo 'nispatteh //  
na vinastad bijadankura utpadyate iti tasmannabhavad  
bhavotpattiriti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.18: kramanirdesadapratishedhah //

usamardapradurbhavayoh purvaparyaniyamah kramah sa khalvabhavad  
bhavotpatterheturnirdisyate sa ca na pratisidhyate iti //  
vyahatavyuhanamavayavanam purvavyuhanivrttau vyuhantarad  
dravyanisattirabhavat |

bijavayavah kutascinnimittat pradurbhutakriyah purvavyuham  
jahati vyuhantaram capadyante vyuhantaradankura utpadyate--  
drsyante khalu avayavastatsamyogascankurotpattihetavah, na  
canivrtte purvavyuhe bijavayavanam sakyam vyuhantarena  
bhavitumiti upamardapradurbhavayoh paurvaparyaniyamah kramah  
tasmannabhavad bhavotpattiriti, na canyad bijavayavebhyo  
'nkurotpattikaranamityupapadyate bijopadananiyama iti // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.19 \*\*\*\*\* athapara aha---

nys\_4,1.19: isvarah karanam-- purusakarmaphalyadarsanat //  
purusoyam samihamano navasyam samihaphalam prapnoti  
tenanumiyate-- paradhinam purusasya karmaphalaradhanamiti.  
yadadhinam sa isvarah tasmadisvarah karanamiti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.20: na purusakarmabhava phalanispatteh //  
isvaradhina cet phalanispatteh syad api tarhi purusasya  
samihamantarena phalam nispadyeteti // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.21: tatkaritatvadahetuh //

purusakaramisvaro 'nugrhnati | phalaya purusasya  
yatamanasyesvarah phalam sampadayatiti. yada na sampadayati tada  
purusakarmaphalam bhavati. tasmad isvarakaritatvad ahethuh--  
"purusakarmabhava phalanispatteh" iti|  
gunavisistamatmantaramisvarah tasyatmakalpat  
kalpantaranupapattih, adharmamithyajñanapramadahanya  
dharmajñanasamadhisampada ca visistamatmantaramisvarah tasya  
ca dharmasamadhiphalam animadyastavidhamaisvaryam,  
samkalpanuvidhayi casya dharmah pratyatmavrttin  
dharmadharmasamcayan prthivyadini ca bhutani pravartayati, evam ca  
svakrtabhyagamasyalopena nirmanaparakambhamisvarasya  
svakrtakarmaphalam veditavyam| aptakalpascayam uyatha pitapatyanam  
tatha pitrbhuta isvaro bhutanam, na catmakalpadanyah kalpah  
sambhavati | na tavadasya buddhim vina kascid dharmo lingabhutah  
sakya upapadayitum. agamacca drasta boddha sarvajñata isvara iti  
| buddhyadibhiscatmalingairnirupakhyamisvaram  
pratyaksanumanagamavisayatitam kah rakta upapadayitum |  
svakrtabhyagamalopena ca pravartamanasyasya  
yaduktam pratishedhajatam akarmanimite sarirasarge  
tatsarvam prasajyate iti // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.22 \*\*\*\*\*

apara idanimaha---

nys\_4,1.22: animittato bhavotpattih kankataiksnnyadidarsanat //

animitta sariradyupattih--

kantakataiksnyadidarsanat = kantakasya taiksnyam  
parvatadhatunam citrata  
gravnam slaksnata. ninirmittam copadanam drstam  
tatha sarirasargopiti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.23: animittanimittatvad nanimittatah //

"animittato bhavotpattih" ityucyate. yatascotpadyate tannimittam,  
animittasya nimittatvad nanimitta bhavotpattiriti // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.24: nimittanimittayorarthantarabhadapratishedhah //

anyaddhi nimittam anyacca nimittapratyakhyanam.  
na ca pratyakhyanameva pratyakhyeyam yatha-- 'anudakah  
kamandaluh' iti nodakapratishedha udakam bhavatiti //

sa khalvayam vadah 'akarmanimittah sariradisargah'  
ityetasmanna bhidyate abhedat tatpratisedhenaiiva  
pratisiddho veditavya iti // 24 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.25 \*\*\*\*\* anye tu manyante---

nys\_4,1.25: sarvamanityam utpattivinasadharmakatvat //

kimanityam nama ?, yasya kadacid bhavastadanityam =  
utpattidharmakamanutpannam nasti. vinasadharmakam  
cavinastam nasti|

kim punah ?, sarvam bhautikam ca sariradi abhautikam ca buddhyadi  
tadubhayamutpattivinasadharmakam vijñayate tasmattatsarvamanityamiti //  
25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.26 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.26: nanityatanityatvat //

yadi tavat sarvasyanityata nitya ? tannityatvad na sarvamanityam|  
athanitya ? tasyam avidyamanayam sarvam nityamiti // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.27: tadanityatvam agnerdahyam vinasyanuvinasavat //

tasya anityataya apyanityatvam |  
katham ?, yathagnirdahyam vinasyanuvinyasyati  
evam sarvasyanityata sarvam vinasyanuvinyasyatiti // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.28 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.28: nityasyapratyakhyanam yathopalabdhi vyavasthanat //

ayam khalu vado nityam pratyacaste nityasya ca  
pratyakhyanamanupapannam | kasmat ?, yathopalabdhi vyavasthanat |

yasyotpattivinasadharmakatvamupalabhyate pramanatastadanityam. yasya  
nopalabhyate tad viparitam, na ca paramasukzmanam bhutanam  
akasakaladigatmamanasam  
tadgunanam ca kesañcit samanyavisesasamavayanam  
cotpattivinasadharmakatvam pramanata upalabhyate  
tasmad nityanyetaniti // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.29 \*\*\*\*\*

ayamanya ekantah---

nys\_4,1.29: sarvam nityam pañcabhutanityatvat //

bhutamatram idam sarvam. tani ca nityani-- bhutocchedanupapatteriti  
// 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.30: notpattivinasakaranopalabdheh //

utpattikaranam copalabhyate vinasakaranam ca tat sarvanityatve  
vyahanyate iti // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.31 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.31: tallaksanavarodhadapratishedhah //

yasyotpattivinasakaranamupalabhyate  
iti manyase na tad bhutalaksanahinamarthantaram  
grhyate. bhutalaksanavarodhad bhutamatramidam  
ity ayukto 'yam pratishedha iti // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.32 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.32: notpattitakaranopalabdheh //

karanasamanagunasyotpattih karanam copalabhyate na caitadubhayam  
nityavisayam, na cotpattitakaranopalabdhih sakya pratyakhyatum-- na  
cavisaya kacidupalabdhih, upalabdhisamarthyat karanena  
samanagunam karyamutpadyate ityanumiyate sa khalupalabdhervisaya iti,  
evam ca tallaksanavarodhopapatitiriti |  
utpattivinasakaranaprayuktasya jñatuh prayatno drsta iti|  
prasiddhascavayavi taddharma | utpattivinasadharmam cavayavi siddha  
iti/ sabdakarmabuddhyadinam cavyaptih |  
pañcabhutanityatvat tallaksanarodhaccetyanena  
sabdakarmabuddhisukhaduhkhecchodvasaprayatnasca  
na vyaptastasmadanekantah //

svapnavisayabhimanavad mithyopalabdhiriticet ? bhutaupalabdhau tulyam //

yatha svapne visayabhimana evamutpattikaranabhimana  
iti, evam ca etad bhutopalabdhau tulyam  
uprthivyadyupalabdhirapi svapnavisayabhimanavat prasajyate //

prthivyadyabhava sarvavyavaharavilopa iticet ? taditaratra samanam //

utpattivinasakaranopalabdhisayasyapyabhave  
sarvavyavaharavilopa iti. soyam  
nityanamatindriyatvadavisayatvaccotpattivinasayoh  
'svapnavisayabhimanavat' ityaheturiti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.33 \*\*\*\*\*

avasthitasopadanasya dharmamatram nivartate dharmamatramupajayate sa  
khalutpattivinasayorvisayah, yaccopajayate tat pragapyupajananadasti  
yacca nivartate tad nivrttamapyastiti evam ca sarvasya nityatvamiti---

nys\_4,1.33: na vyavasthanupapatteh //

ayamupajana iyam nivrttiriti vyavastha nopapadyate--  
upajatanivrttayorvidyamanatvat, ayam dharmat upajato 'yam nivrtta  
iti sadbhavavisesadavyavastha, idanimupajanativrtti nedanimiti  
kalavyavastha nopapadyate-- sarvada vidyamanatvat, asya  
dharmasyopajanativrtti nasyeti vyavasthanupapatih--  
ubhayoravisesat, anagato 'tita iti ca kalavyavasthanupapatih--  
vartamanasya sadbhavalaksanatvat| avidyamanasyatmalabha  
upajano vidyamanasyatmahanam nivrttih ityetasmin  
sati naite dosah, tasmad yaduktam-- 'pragapyupajananadasti  
nivrttam casti ( iti) tadayuktamiti // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.34 \*\*\*\*\*

ayamanya ekantah---

nys\_4,1.34: sarvam prthag bhavalaksanaprthaktvat //

sarvam nana | na kascideko bhavo vidyate, kasmad ?,  
bhavalaksanaprthaktvat ubhavasya laksanam | abhidhanam | yena  
laksyate bhavah sa samakhyasabdah tasya prthagvisayatvat |  
sarvobhavasamakhyasabdah samuhavaci, 'kumbhah' iti samjñasabdo  
gandharasarupasarsasamuhe  
badhnaparsvagrivadisamuhe ca vartate, nidarsanamatram  
cedamiti // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.35 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.35: nanekalaksanairekabhavanispatteh //

'anekavidhalaksanaih' iti madhyamapadalopi samasah, gandhadibhisca  
gunairbudhnadibhiscavayavaih sambaddha eko bhavo nispadyate|  
gunavyatiriktam  
ca dravyam avayavatiriktascavayaviti,  
vibhaktanyayam caitadubhayamiti // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.36 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.36: athapi laksanavyavasthanadevapratishedhah //

'na kascideko bhavah' ityayuktah pratishedhah, kasmad ?.  
laksanavyavasthanadeva | yadiha laksanam bhavasya

samjñasabdabhutam tadekasmin vyavasthitam-- 'yam kumbhamadraksam  
tam sprsam'

'yamevaspraksam tam pasyamiti. nanusamuho  
grhyate iti. anusamuhe cagrhyamane yad  
grhyate tadekameveti //

athapyetadanuktam-- nastyeko bhavo yasmatsamudayah|  
ekanupapatternastyeva samuhah| nastyeko bhavo yasmatsamuhe  
bhavasabdaprayogah, ekasya canupapatteh samuho nopapadyate--  
ekasamuccayo hi samuha iti, vyahatatvadanupapannam-- 'nastyeko bhavah'  
iti | yasya pratisedhah pratijñayate-- 'samuhe bhavasabdaprayogat'  
iti hetum bruvata sa evabhyunujñayate-- ekasamuccayo hi samuha iti |  
samuhe bhavasabdaprayogaditi  
ca samuhamasritya pratyekam samuhipratisedhah--  
nastyeko bhava iti, soyamubhayato  
vyaghatad yatkiñcana vada iti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.37 \*\*\*\*\* ayamapara  
ekantah---

nys\_4,1.37: sarvamabhavo bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh //

yavad bhavajatam tatsarvam abhavah, kasmāt ?,  
bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh = 'asan gaurasvatmana' 'anasvo gauh'  
'asann asvo gavātmana' 'agauravasvah' ity asatpratyayasya pratisedhasya  
ca bhavasabdena samanadhikaranyat sarvamabhava iti//

pratijñavakye padayoh pratijñahetvosca vyaghatadayuktam //

anekasyasesata sarvasabdasyarthah  
bhavapratisedhascabhavasabdasyarthah. purvam sopakhyam uttaram  
nirupakhyam. tatra samupakhyayamanam katham nirupakhyam abhavah  
syaditi = na jatvabhavo nirupakhyo 'nekataya | asesataya sakyah  
pratijñatumiti| sarvametadabhava iti cet ? | yadidam sarvamiti manyase  
tadbhava ityevam cet ? anivrtto vyaghatah-- anekamasesam ceti  
nabhavapratyayena sakyam bhavitum. asti cayam pratyayah-- sarvamiti.  
tasmannabhava iti| pratijñahetvosca vyaghatah-- 'sarvamabhavah'  
iti bhavapratisedhah pratijña. 'bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh'  
itihetuh. bhavesvitaretarabhavam anujñaya | asritya  
cetaretarabhavasiddhau sarvamabhava  
ityucyate. yadi sarvamabhavah ?  
"bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddheh"  
iti nopapadyate. atha bhavesvitaretarabhavasiddhi ? sarvamabhava iti  
nopapadyate // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.38 \*\*\*\*\*

sutrena cabhisambandhah---

nys\_4,1.38: na svabhavasiddherbhavanam //

na sarvamabhavah, kasmāt ? svena bhavena sadbhavad bhavanam | svena

dharmena bhava bhavantiti pratijñayate | kasca svo dharmo bhavanam  
?, dravyagunakarmanam sadadi samanyam. dravyanam  
kriyavadityevamadirvisesah. sparsaparyantah prthivya iti ca,  
pratyekam cananto bhedah, samanyavisesasamavayanam ca  
visista dharmā grhyante, soyamabhavasya nirupakhyatvat  
sampratayako 'rthabhedo na syat. asti tvayam tasmanna sarvamabhava iti  
| atha va--- "na svabhavasiddherbhavanam" iti svarupasiddheriti.  
gauritiprayujyamane sabde jativisistam dravyam grhyate  
nabhavamatram. yadi ca sarvamabhavah gaurityabhavah pratiyeta,  
gosabdena cabhava ucyeta, yasmattu gosabdaprayoge dravyavisesah  
pratiyate nabhavastasmadayuktamiti/ atha va-- "na svabhavasiddheh" iti  
'asan gaurasvatmana' iti gavatmana kasmannocyate ? avacanad 'gavatmana  
gaurasti' iti svabhavasiddhih, 'anasvo 'svah' iti va 'gauragauh' iti  
va kasmannocyate ? avacanat svena rupena vidyamanata  
dravyasyetivijñayate| avyatirekapratishedhe ca bhavanam  
asatpratayasamanadhikaranyam/ samyogadisambandho vyatirekah  
atravyatireko 'bhedakhyasambandhah tatpratishedhe  
casatpratayasamanadhikaranyam yatha-- 'na santi kunde  
badaraniti, 'asan gaurasvatmana' 'anasvogauh' iti ca  
gavasvayoravyatirekah pratisidhyate | gavasvayorekatvam nastiti.  
tasmin pratisidhyamane bhavena gava samadhikaranyamasatpratayasya--  
'asan gaurasvatmana' iti. yatha 'na santi kunde badaraniti  
kunde badarasamyoge pratisidhyamane sadbhirasatpratayasya  
samadhikaranyamiti // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.39 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.39: na svabhavasiddhir apeksikatvat //

apeksakrtam apeksikam, hrasvapeksakrtam dirgham  
dirghapeksakrtam hrasvam. na svenatmanavasthitam kiñcit| kasmāt  
? apeksasamarthyat. tasmanna svabhavasiddhirbhavanamiti // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.40 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.40: vyahatatvadayuktam //

yadi hrasvapeksakrtam dirgham kimidanimeksya 'hrasvam' iti  
grhyate ?| atha dirghapeksakrtam hrasvam ? dirghamanapeksikam,  
evamitaretarasrayorekabhave 'nyatarabhavadubhayabhava  
ityapeksavyavasthanupapanna| svabhavasiddhiv asatyam samayoh  
parimandalayorva dravyayorapeksike dirghatvahasvatve kasmanna  
bhavatah ?| apeksayamanapeksayam ca dravyayorabhedah | yavati  
dravye apeksamane tavati evanapeksamane nanyataratra bhedah |  
apeksikatve tu saty anyataratra visesopajanah syaditi|  
kimeksasamarthyamiticet ? dvayorgrahane 'tisyagrahanopapattih| dve  
dravye pasyan ekatra vidyamanamatisayam grhnati tad dirghamiti  
vyavasyati, yacca hinam grhnati tad hrasvamiti vyavasyatiti,  
etacapeksasamarthyamiti // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.41 \*\*\*\*\*

atheme samkhyai-kantah-- sarvamekam-- sad avisesat, sarvam dvedha--  
nityanityabhedat, sarvam tredha-- jñata jñanam jñeyamiti, sarvam  
caturdha-- pramata pramanam prameyam pramitiriti, evam  
yathasambhavamanye 'piti/ tatra pariksa---

nys\_4,1.41: samkhyai-kantasiddhih karananupapattyupapattibhyam //

yadi sadhyasadhanayornanatvam ? ekanto  
na sidhyati-- vyatirekat, atha sadhyasadhanayorabhedah ? evamapyekanto na  
sidhyati-- sadhanabhavat,  
na hi tamantarena kasyacit siddhiriti // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.42 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.42: na karanavayavabhavat //

na samkhyai-kantanamasiddhih, kasmāt ?  
karanasyavayavabhavat = avayasavah kascit sadhanabhuta ity  
avyatirekah/  
evam dvaitadinamapiti // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.43 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.43: niravayavatvadahetuh //

"karanasyavayavabhavat" ityahetuh, kasmāt ? 'sarvamekam'  
ityanapavargena pratijñaya kasyacidekatvamucyate tatra vyapavrko  
'vayavah sadhanabhuto nopapadyate, evam dvaitadisvapiti/ te khalvime  
samkhyai-kanta yadi visesakarityarthabhedavistarasya pratyakhyanena  
vartante ? pratyaksanumanagamavirodhad mithyavada bhavanti|  
athabhyanuññanena vartante ? samanadharmakarito 'rthasamgraho  
visesakarityarthabheda ityevamekantatvam jahatiti|  
te khalvete  
tattvajñanapravivekarthamekantah pariksita  
iti // 43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.44 \*\*\*\*\*

pretyabhavanantaram phalam| tasmin---

nys\_4,1.44: sadyah kalantare ca phalanispatteh samsayah //

'pacati dogdhiti sadyah phalam odanapayasi, 'karsati vapatiti  
kalantare phalam sasyadhigama iti, asti ceyam kriya--

"agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah" iti etasyah phale samsayah // 44  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.45 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.45: na sadyah kalantaropabhogyatvat //

svargah phalam sruyate tacca bhinne 'smin dehabhedadutpadyate iti na

sadyah, gramadikamanamarambaphalamiti // 45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.46 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.46: kalantarenanispattir hetuvinasat //

dhvastayam pravrttau pravrtteh phalam na  
karanamantarenotpattamarhati--  
na khalu vai vinastat karanat kiñcidutpadyate  
iti // 46 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.47 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.47: pran nispattevrksaphalavat tat syat //

yatha phalarthina vrksamule sekadi parikarma kriyate tammimsca  
pradhvaste prthividhaturabdhatuna samgrhite antarena tejasa  
pacyamano rasadravyam nirvartayati sa dravyabhuto raso vrksanugatah  
pakavisisto vyuhavisesena samnivisamanah parnadi phalam  
nirvartayati evam parisekadi karmacarthavat-- na ca vinastat  
phalanispattih| tatha pravrttya samskaro dharmadharmalaksano  
janyate sa jato nimittantaragrhitah kalantare phalam  
nispadayatiti. uktam caitat--  
"purvakrtaphalanubandhat tadutpattih 3-2-62"  
iti // 47 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.48 \*\*\*\*\*

tadidam pran nispatternispadyamanam--

nys\_4,1.48: nasan na san na sadasat sadasatorvaidharmyat //

prannispatternispattidharmakam nasat-- upadananiyamat |  
kasyacidutpattaye kiñcidupadeyam na sarvam sarvasyety asadbhave niyamo  
nopapadyate iti| na sat-- pragutpattervidyamanasyotpattiranupapanneti/ na  
sadasat-- sadasatorvaidharmyat = 'sat' ityarthabhyanujña. 'asat'  
ityarthapratisedhah etayorvyaghato vaidharmyam  
vyaghatadavyatirekanupapattiriti // 48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.49 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.49: pragutpatterutpattidharmakam asad ity addha, kasmad  
utpadavyayadarsanat //

yatpunaruktam-- 'pragutpatteh karyam nasat-- upadananiyamat' iti ?--  
// 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.50 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.50: buddhisiddham tu tad asat //

idamasyotpattaye samartham na sarvamiti pragutpatterniyatakaranam  
karyam buddhya siddham-- utpattiniyamadarsanat  
tasmadupadananiyamasyopapattih| sati tu karye pragutpatterutpattireva  
nastiti // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.51 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.51: asrayavyatirekad vrksaphalotpattivadityahetuh //

mulasekadi parikarma phalam cobhayam  
vrksasrayam. karma ceha sarire phalam camutreti  
asrayavyatirekadaheturiti // 51 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.52 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.52: priteratmasrayatvadapratisedhah //

priteratmapratyaksatvadatmasraya tadasrayameva  
karma dharmasamjñitam-- dharmasyatmagunatvat  
tasmadasrayavyatirekanupapattiriti // 52 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.53 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.53: na putrapasustriparicchadahiranyannadiphalanirdesat //

putradi phalam nirdisyate na pritih-- "gramakamo yajeta" "putrakamo  
yajeta" iti. tatra yaduktam-- 'pritih phalam' iti etadayuktam // 53 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.54 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.54: tatsambandhat phalanispattestesu phalavadupacarah //

putradisambandhat phalam prtilaksanamutpadyate iti putradisu  
phalavadupacaro yathanne pranasabdah--  
"annam vai pranah"  
iti // 54 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.55 \*\*\*\*\*

phalanantaram dukhamuddistamuktam ca-- "badhanalaksanam  
dukhkam 1-1-21" iti. tat kimidam pratyatmavedaniyasya |  
sarvajantupratyaksasya sukhasya pratyakhyanam ? ahosvidanyah kalpah ?  
iti, anya ityaha, katham ?, na vai sarvalokasaksikam sukham sakyam  
pratyakhyatum | ayam tu janmamaranaprabandhanubhavanimittad dukhad  
nirvinnasya dukhham jahasato dukkhasamjñabhavanopadeso  
dukkhahanartha iti | kaya yuktya ?, sarve khalu sattvanikayah  
sarvanyutpattisthanani sarvah punarbhavo badhananusakto  
dukkhasahacaryat "badhanalaksanam dukhkam 1-1-21" ityuktam.  
rsibhirdukkhasamjñabhavanamupadisyate, atra ca heturupadiyate---

nys\_4,1.55: vividhabadhanayogad dukhameva janmotpattih //

janma | jayate iti sarirendriyabuddhayah, sariradinam  
samsthanavisistanam pradurbhava utpattih, vividha ca  
badhana-- hina madhyama utkrsta ceti. utkrsta  
narakinam. tirascam tu madhyama, manusyapam hinah.  
devanam hinatara vitaraganam ca, evam sarvamutpattisthanam  
vividhabadhananusaktam pasyatah sukhe tatsadhanesu ca  
sarirendriyabuddhisu dukkhasamjñā vyavatisthate.

duhkhasamjñavyavasthanat sarvalokesv anabhiratisamjña bhavati.  
anabhiratisamjñamupasinasya sarvalokavisayatsna vicchidyate.  
trsnaprahanat sarvaduhammad vimucyate iti, yatha visayogat  
payo visayamiti budhyamano nopadatte. anupadadano maranaduhkham  
napnoti // 55 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.56 \*\*\*\*\*

dukhhoddesastu na sukhasya pratyakhyanam, kasmāt ?---

nys\_4,1.56: na sukhasyapyantaralanispatteh //

khalvayam dukkhoddesah sukhasya pratyakhyanam,  
kasmāt ?, sukhasyantaralanispatteh |  
nispadyate khalu badhanantaralesu sukham pratyatmavedaniyam  
saririnam tadasakyam pratyakhyatūmīti // 46 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.57 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi---

nys\_4,1.57: badhananivrttervedayatah  
paryesanadosadapratishedhah //

sukhasya dukkhoddeseneti prakaranat, paryesanam | prarthana |  
visayarjanatsna. paryesanasya doso yadayam vedayamanah  
prarthayate. taccasya prarthitam na sampadyate. sampadya va  
vipadyate. nyunam va sampadyate. bahupratyanikam va sampadyate.  
ityetasmāt paryesanadosat nanavidho manasah samtapo bhavati.  
evam vedayatah paryesanadosad badhanaya anavrttīh.  
badhananivrtterduhkhasamjñabhavanamuddisyate. anena karanena  
duhkham janma na tu sukhasyabhavaditi/  
athapyetadanuktam---

"kamam kamayamanasya yada kamah samrdhyate|  
athainamaparah kamah ksiprameva prabadhate //"

"api cedudanemi samantad bhūmīmalabhate sagavasvam na sa tena dhanena  
dhanaisi trpyati kim nu sukham dhanakame" iti // 57 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.58 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.58: dukkhavikalpe sukhabhimanacca //

duhkhasamjñabhavanopadesah kriyate, ayam khalu sukhasamvedane  
vyavasthitah sukham paramapurūsaratham manyate-- na sukhadanyad  
nihsreyasamasti. sukhe prapte caritarthah krtakaraniyo bhavati.  
mithyasamkalpat mukhe tatsadhanesu ca visayesu samrajyate.  
samraktah sukhaya ghatate. ghatamanasyasya  
janmajaravyadhiprayananistasamyogestavīyogaprarthitanupapatti  
nimittamanekavidham yavad dukkhamutpadyate tam dukkhavikalpam  
sukhamityabhimanyate. sukhangabhutam dukkham-- na dukkhamanasadya  
sakyam sukhamavaptum. tadarthyat sukhamēvedamīti  
sukhasamjñopahataprajñāh-- 'jayasya mriyasva samghava' iti

samsaram nativartate. tadasyah sukhasamjñanayah pratipakso  
dukkhasamjñabhavanamupadisyate. dukkhanusangad dukkham  
janmeti na sukhasyabhavat| yadyevam kasmat 'dukkham janma' iti  
nocyate ?. soyamevam vacye yadevakaha-- "dukkhameva janma 55" iti tena  
sukhabhavam jñāpayatiti, janmavinigrahārthiyo vai  
khalvayamevasabdah, katham ? na dukkham janma svarupatah kim tu  
dukkhopacarāt. evam sukhamapiti etad anenaiva nivartyate na tu  
dukkhameva janmeti // 58 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.59 \*\*\*\*\*

dukkhopadesanantaramapavargah sa pratyakhyayate---

nys\_4,1.59: rnaklesapravrttyanubandhadapavargabhavah //

rnanubandhannastyapavargah = "jayamano ha vai  
brahmanastribhīrnairnavan jayate-- brahmacaryena rsibhyo  
yajñena devebhyah prajaya pitrbhyah" iti rñani.  
tesamanubandhah | svakarmabhih sambandhah--  
karmasambandhavacanat--

"jaramarya va etatsatram yadagnihotram darsapurnamasau ceti ujaraya  
ha esa tasmāt satradvimucyate mṛtyuna ha va" iti  
rnanubandhadapavarganusthanakalo nastity apavargabhavah/  
klesanubandhannastyapavargah | klesanubaddha evayam mriyate  
klesanubaddhasca jayate nasya klesanubandhavicchedo grhyate/  
pravrttyanubandhannastyapavargah | janmaprabhṛty ayam  
yavatprayanam vagbuddhisarirarambhenavimukto  
grhyate tatra yaduktam--  
"dukkhajjanmapravrttidosaṁmithyajñānanamuttarottarapaye  
tadanantarapayadapavargah 1-1-2"  
iti tadanupapannamiti // 59 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.60 \*\*\*\*\*

atrābhidhiyate-- yattavat 'rnanubandhat' iti ?. rñairiva  
rñairiti ---

nys\_4,1.60: pradhanasabdanupapattergunasabdenanubado  
nindaprasamsopapatteh //

"rñaih" iti nayam pradhanasabdah, yatra khalvekah pratyadeyam  
dadati dvitīyasca pratideyam grhnati tatrasya drstatvat  
pradhanamrñasabdah. na caitadihopapadyate  
pradhanasabdanupapattergunasabdenayamanuvadah-- rñairiva  
rñairiti, prayuktopamam caitad yatha-- "agnirmanavakah" iti =  
anyatra drstascayamrñasabda iha prayujyate yathagnisabdo  
manavake | katham gunasabdenanuvadah ?, nindaprasamsopapatteh  
= karmalope rñiva rñadanad nindyate. karmanusthane ca  
rñiva rñadanad prasasyate sa evopamartha iti/ "jayamanah" iti  
gunasabdah-- viparyaye 'nadhikarat = "jayamano ha vai brahmanah"

iti ca sabdo grhasthah sampadyamanah, jayamana iti uyadayam  
grhastho jayate tada karmabhiradhikriyate-- matrto  
jayamanasyanadhikarat uyada tu matrto jayate kumaro na tada  
karmabhiradhikriyate-- arthinah saktasya cadhikarat = arthinah  
karmabhiradhikarah-- karmavidhau kamasamyogasmrteh--

"agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah" ityevamadi, saktasya ca  
pravrttisambhavat usaktasya karmabhiradhikarah--  
pravrttisambhavat usaktah khalu vihite karmani pravartate netara iti|  
ubhayabhavastu pradhanasabdardhe| matrto jayamane kumare ubhayam =  
arthita saktisca na bhavatiti, na bhidyate laukikad vakyad vaidikam  
vakyam-- preksapurvakaripurusanpranitavena, tatra  
laukikastavadapariksakopi na jatamatram kumaramevam bruyat--  
'adhisva yajasva brahmacaryam cara' iti. kuta esa  
rsirupapannanavadyavadi upadesarthena prayukta upadisati ?, na khalu  
vai nartakondhesu pravartate na gayano badhiresviti/  
upadistarthavijñanam copadesavisayah | yascopadistamartham  
vijanati tam pratyupadesah kriyate na caitadasti jayamanakumarake  
iti| garhasthyalingam ca mantrabrahmanam karmabhivadati |  
yacca mantrabrahmanam karmabhivadati tat patnisambandhadina  
garhasthyalingenopapannam tasmad grhasthoyam  
jayamano 'bhidhiyate iti //

arthitvasya cavipariname jaramaryavadopapattih| yavaccasya  
phalenarthitvam na viparinamate | na nivartate tavadanena  
karmanustheyamityupapadyate jaramaryavadastam pratiti. "jaraya ha  
va" itiyusasturiyasya | caturthasya pravrajyayuktasya vacanam-- "jaraya  
ha va esa etasmadvimucyate" iti. ayusasturiyam |  
caturthampravrajyayuktam jaretyucyate-- tatra hi pravrajya vidhiyate,  
atyantajarasamyoge

"jaraya ha va" ityanarthakam| 'asakto vimucyate' ityetadapi nopapadyate--  
svayamasaktasya bahyam saktimaha--

"antevasi va juhuyat brahmana sa parikritah. ksirahota va  
juhuyad dhanena sa parikritah" iti athapi vihitam vanudyeta ?  
kamadvarthah parikalpyeta ? vihitanuvacanam nyayyami,  
rnavanivasvatantro grhyasthah karmasu pravartate ityupapannam  
vakyasya samarthyam| phalasya hi sadhanani prayatnavisayo na phalam.  
tani sampannani phalaya kalpante| vihitam ca jayamanam vidhiyate ca  
jayamanam tena yah sambadhyate soyam jayamana iti|  
pratyaksavidhanabhavaditicet ? na-- pratishedhasyapi  
pratyaksavidhanabhavaditi/ pratyaksato vidhiyate garhasthyam  
brahmanena yadi camsrantaramabhavisyat tadapi vyadhasyat  
pratyaksatah. pratyaksavidhanabhavannastyasramantaramiti, na--  
pratishedhasyapi pratyaksavidhanabhavat = na pratishedhopi vai  
brahmanena pratyaksato vidhiyate-- 'na santyasramantarani eka eva  
grhasthasramah' iti. pratishedhasya pratyaksato  
'sraavanadayuktametaditi // adhikaracca vidhanam vidyantaravat //

yatha sastrantarani sve sve 'dhikare pratyaksato vidhayakani  
narthantarabhavad evamidam brahmanam grhasthasastram sve  
'dhikare pratyaksato vidhayakam nasramantaranamabhavaditi|  
rgbrahmanam capavargabhidyay abhidhiyate | rasca brahmanani  
capavargabhivadina bhivanti. rvasca tavat-- "karmabhirmrtyumrsayo  
niseduh prajavanto dravinamicchamanah, athapare rsayo  
manisinah param karmabhyo 'mrtatvamanasuh," "na karmana na  
prajaya dhanena tyagenaike amrtatvamanasuh" "parena nakam  
nihitam guhayam vibhrajate tad yatayo visanti"  
"vedahametampurusam mahantamadityavarnam tamasah parastat.  
tameva viditvatimrtyumeti nanyah pantha vidyate 'yanaya" | atha  
brahmanani-- "trayo dharmaskandhah-- yajño 'dhyayanam danamiti  
prathamastapa eva dvitio brahmacaryacaryakulavasiti tritio  
'tyantamatmanamacaryakule 'vasadayan sarve evaite punyaloka bhavanti  
brahmasamstho 'mrtatvameti" "etameva pravrajino lokamabhipsantah  
pravrajantiti" "atho khalvahuh-- kamamaya evayam purusa iti sa  
yathakamo bhavati tathakraturbhavati yathakraturbhavati tatkarma kurute  
yatkarma kurute tadabhisampadyate" iti karmabhih samsaranamuktva  
prakrtamanyadupadisanti--

"iti tu kamayamano 'thakamayamano yo 'kamo niskam atmakama  
aptakamo bhavati na tasya prana utkramanti ihaiva samavaliyante  
brahmaiva san brahmapyeti" iti, tatra yaduktam--  
'rnanubandhadapavargabhavah' iti etadayuktamiti/ "yecatvarah  
pathayo devayanah" iti ca catugasramyasruteraikasramyanupapattih/  
phalarthinascadam brahmanam-- "jaramaryam va etatsatram  
yadagrihotram darsapurnamasau ca" iti // 60 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.61 \*\*\*\*\* katham ?---

nys\_4,1.61: samaropanadatmanyapratishedhah //

"prajapattyamistim nirupya nasyam sarvavedasam hutva  
atmanyagnin samaropya brahmanah pravrajat" iti srutyate tena  
vijanimah-- prajavittalokaisanabhyo vyutthitasya nivrtte  
phalarthitve samaropanam vidhiyate iti, evam ca brahmanani-- "so  
'nyad vratamupakarisyamano yajñavalkyo maitreyimitihovaca--  
pravrajisyam va are ahamasmat sthanadasmi hanta te 'naya katyayanya  
sahantam karavaniti. athapyuktanusasanasi maitreyi etavadare  
khalvamrtatvamiti hoktva yajñavalkyah pravavraja" iti// 61 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.62 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.62: patracayantanupapattesca phalabhavah //

jaramarye ca karmany avisesena kalpyamane sarvasya patracayantani  
karmaniti prasajyate tatraisanavyutthanam na srutyate-- "etaddha  
sma vai tatpurve brahmana anucana vidvamsah prajam na  
kamayante kim prajaya karisyamo yesam noyamatmayam loka iti. te  
ha sma putraisanayasca vittaisanayasca lokaisanayasca

vyutthayatha bhiksacaryam caranti" iti, esanabhyasca vyutthitasya  
patracayantani karmani nopapadyante iti navisesena kartuh  
prayojakam phalam bhavatiti|  
caturasmyavidhanacetihapuradanadharmanastresvaikasramyanupap  
attih/ tadapramanamitacet ? na-- pramanena  
pramanyabhyanjñanat/ pramanena khalu  
brahmanenetihapuranasya pramanyamabhyanjñayate-- "te va  
khalvete atharvangirasa etaditihapuranamabhyavadan  
itihapuranam pañcamam vedanam vedah" iti. tasmad  
ayuktamet-- apramanyamiti/ apramanye ca dharmasastrasya  
pranabhrtam vyavaharalopat lokocchedaprasangah,  
drastrpravaktrsamanyaccapramanyanupapattih = ye eva  
mantrabrahmanasya drastarah pravaktarasca te  
khalvitihapuranasya dharmasastrasya ceti| visayavyavasthanacca  
yathavisayam pramanyam = anyo mantrabrahmanasya visayo  
'nyascetihapuradanadharmanastranamiti | yajño mantrabrahmanasya.  
lokavrttamitihapuranasaya. lokavyavaharavyavasthanam  
dharmasastrasya visayah, tatraikena na sarvam vyavasthapyate iti  
yathavisayametani pramananindriyadivaditi // 62 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.63 \*\*\*\*\*

yatpunaretat-- klesanubandhasyavicchedaditi--

nys\_4,1.63: susuptasya svapnadarsane klesabhavadapavargah //

yatha susuptasya khalu svapnadarsane  
raganubandhah sukhaduhkhanubandhasca vicchidyate  
tathapavargepiti, etacca brahmavido muktasyatmano  
rupamudaharantiti // 63 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.64 \*\*\*\*\*

yadapi pravrttyanubandhaditi---

nys\_4,1.64: na pravrttih pratisamdhanaya hinaklesasya //

praksinesu ragadvesamohesu pravrttirna pratisamdhanaya,  
pratisamdhistu purvajanmanivrttau punarjanma taccadrstakaritam  
tasyam prahinayam janmantarabhavah | apratisamdhanam |  
apavargah| karmavaiphalyaprasanga iticet ? na--  
karmavipakapratisamvedanasyapratyakhyanat/ purvajanmanivrttau  
punarjanma na bhavatityucyate  
na tu karmavipakapratisamvedanam pratyakhyayate,  
sarvani purvakarmani hyante janmani vipacyante  
iti // 64 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.65 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.65: na klesasamtateh svabhavikatvat //

nopapadyate klesanubandhavicchedah,

kasmat ?, klesasamtateh svabhavikatvat = anadiryam  
klesasamtatih na canadih  
sakya ucchettumiti // 65 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.66 \*\*\*\*\*

atra kascit pariharamaha---

nys\_4,1.66: pragutpatterabhavanityatvavat svabhavikepyanityatvam //

yathanadih pragutpatterabhava utpannena bhavena nivartyate evam  
svabhaviki klesasamtatiranityeti // 66 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.67 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,1.67: anusyamatanityatvavaddha //

apara aha-- yathanadiranusyamata atha cagnisamyogadanitya tatha  
klesasamtatirapiti // 67 //

satah khalu dharmo nityatvamanityatvam ca tattvam bhava 'bhava  
bhaktamiti| 'anadiranusyamata' iti hetvabhavadayuktam|  
anutpattidharmakamanityamiti natra heturastiti/

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,1.68 \*\*\*\*\*

ayam tu samadhih---

nys\_4,1.68: na samkalpanimittatvacca ragadinam //

'karmanimittatvaditaretaranimittatvacca' iti samuccayah,  
mithyasamkalpebhyo rajjananyakopaniyamohaniyebhyo ragadvesamoha  
utpadyante, karma ca kattvanikayanirvartakam naiyamikan ragadvesamohan  
nirvartayati-- niyamadarsanat | drsyate hi kascitsattvanikayo  
ragabahulah kascid dvesabahulah kascid mohabahulah iti,  
itaretaranimitta ca ragadinamutpattih umudho rajyati mudhah  
kupyati. rakto muhyati. kupito muhyati| sarvamithyasamkalpanam  
tattvajñanananutpattih karananutpattau ca karyanutpatteriti  
ragadinamatyantamanutpattiriti| 'anadisca klesasamtatih' ity  
ayuktam-- sarve ime khalvadhyatmika bhava anadina prabandhena  
pravartante sariradayo. na jatvatra kascidanutpannapurvah prathamata  
utpadyate 'nyatra tattvajñanat| na caivam saty anutpattidharmakam  
kiñcid vyayadharmakam pratijñayate iti/ karma ca  
sattvanikayanirvartakam tattvajñanakrtad mithyasamkalpavighatanna  
ragadyutpattinimittam bhavati sukhaduhkhasamvittiphalam tu bhavatiti  
// 68 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye caturthadhyayasya  
prathamamahnikam samaptam /

atha nyayabhasyacaturthadhyayasya dvitiamahnikam

kim nu khalu bho yavanto visayastavatsu pratyekam  
tattvajñanananutpadyate ? atha kvacidutpadyate ? iti| kascatra visesah

?, na tavadekaikatra | yavadvisayamutpadyate-- jñeyanamanantyat, napi  
kvacidutpadyate-- tatra notpadyate tatranivrtto moha iti  
mohasesaprasangah-- na canyavisayena tattvajñānenanyavisayo  
mohah sakyah pratiseddhumiti| mithyajñānam vai khalu moho na  
tattvajñānasyanutpattimatram tacca mithyajñānam yatra visaye  
pravartamanam samsarabijam bhavati sa visayastattvato jñeya iti|  
kim punastanmithyajñānam ?, anatmanyatmagrahah | ahamasmiti moho  
'hankara iti. anatmanam khalvahamasmiti pasyato  
drstirahankara iti| kim punastadarthajatam yadvisayo  
'hankarah ?, sarirendriyamanovedanabuddhayah| katham tadvisayo  
'hankarah samsarabijam bhavati ?, ayam khalu  
sariradyarthajatam ahamasmiti vyavasitah taducchedenatmocchedam  
manyamano 'nucchedatrsnapariplutah punah punastadupadatte  
tadupadadano janmamaranaya yatate tenaviyogad natyantam  
dukkhadvimucyate iti| yastu dukkham dukkhayatanam  
dukkhanusaktam sukham ca sarvamidam dukkhamiti pasyati sa  
dukkham parijanati pariññatam ca dukkham prahinam bhavati--  
anupadanat savisannavat, evam dosan karma ca dukkhaheturiti  
pasyati| na caprahinesu dosesu dukkhaprabandhocchedena sakyam  
bhavitumiti dosan jahati. prahinesu ca dosesu na pravrttih  
pratisamadhanayetyuktam, pretyabhavaphaladukkhani ca jñeyani  
vyavasthapayati karma ca dosamsca praheyan, apavargo  
'dhigantavyastasyadhigamopayastattvajñānam. evam catasrbhirvidhabhih  
prameyam vibhaktamasevamanasya |  
abhyasyatah |  
bhavayatah samyagdarsanam |  
yathabhutavabodhah |  
tattvajñānamutpadyate //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.1 \*\*\*\*\*

evam ca---

nys\_4,2.1: dosanimittanam tattvajñānadahankaranivrttih //

sariradi dukkhantam prameyam dosanimittam,  
tadvisayatvanmithyajñānasya tadidam tattvajñānam  
tadvisayamutpannam ahankaram nivartayati-- samanavisaye  
tayorvirodhat. evam tattvajñānat"  
dukkhajanmapravrttidosamithyajñānanamuttarottarapaye  
tadanantarabhavadapavarga 1-1-2"  
iti, sa cayam sastrarthasamgraho 'nudyate napurvo vidhiyate iti //  
1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.2 \*\*\*\*\*

prasakhyananupurvyā tu khalu---

nys\_4,2.2: dosanimittam rupadayo visayah samkalpakrtah //  
kamavisaya indriyārtha iti rupadaya ucyanate. te mitya

samkalpyamana ragadvesamohan pravartayanti tan purvam  
prasamcaksita, tamsca prasamcaksanasya rupadivisayo  
mithyasamkalpo nivartate, tannivrttau adhyatmam sariradi  
prasamcaksita, tatprasamkhyanadadhyatmavisayo 'hankaro  
nivartate. soyamadhyatmam bahisca viviktacitto viharan mukta ityucyate // 2  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.3 \*\*\*\*\*

atah param kacit samjña heya kacid bhavayitavyetyupadisyate,  
narthanirakaranamarthopadanam va, kathamiti---

nys\_4,2.3: tannimittam tv avayavyabhimanah //

tesam | dosanam nimittam tv avayavyabhimanah, sa ca khalu  
strisamjña saporiskara purusasya purusasamjña ca striyah,  
pariskarasca | nimittasamjña anuvyañjanasamjña ca,  
nimittasamjña | rasanasrotram dantostham caksurnasikam,  
anuvyañjanasamjña |  
ittham dantau itthamosthaviti, seyam samjña kamam vardhayati  
tadanusaktamsca dosan vivarjaniyan|  
varjanam tvasya bhedenavayavasamjña |  
kesalomamamsasonitasthisnayusirakaphapittoccaradisamjña  
tamasubhasamjñetyacaksate. tamasya bhavayatah kamaragah  
prahiyate. satyeva ca dvididhe visaye kacit samjña bhavaniya kacit  
parivarjaniyetyupadisyate yatha visasamprkte 'nne  
annasamjñopadanaya visasamjña prahanayeti // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.4 \*\*\*\*\* athedanimartha  
nirakarisyatavayavinyupapadyate---

nys\_4,2.4: vidyavidyadvavidhyat samsayah //  
sadasatorupalambhad vidya dvididha. sadasatoranupalambhad avidyapi  
dvididha, upalabhyamane 'vayavini vidyadvavidhyat samsayah.  
anupalabhyamane cavidyadvavidhyat samsayah, so 'yam avayavi  
yadyupalabhyate athapi nopalabhyate na kathañcana samsayad mucyate iti //  
4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.5: tadasamsayah purvahetuprasiddhatvat //  
tasminn anupapannah samsayah, kasmāt ?,  
purvoktahetunamapratishedhadasti dravyantararambha iti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.6 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.6: vrttyanupapatterapi tarhi na samsayah //  
vrttyanupapatterapi tarhi samsayanupapattih-- nastyavayaviti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.7 \*\*\*\*\*

tadvibhajate---

nys\_4,2.7: krtsnaikadesavrttitvadavayavanamavayavyabhavah //  
ekaiko 'vayavo na tavat krtsne 'vayavinirvatate-- tayoh parimanabhedad

avayavantarasambandhabhavaprasangacca, napyavavyekadese-- na  
hyasyanye avayava ekadesabhutah santiti // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.8 \*\*\*\*\*

athavayavesvavayavi vartate ?---

nys\_4,2.8: tesu cavrteravayavyabhavah //

na tavat pratyavayavam vartate-- tayoh parimanabhedad dravyasya.

caikadravyatvapasangat, napyekadese-- sarvesvanyavayavabhavat,

tadevam na yuktah samsayah-- nastyavayaviti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.9: prthak cavayavebhyo 'vrteh //

prthak cavayavebhyah |

dharmibhyo dharmasyagrahanaditi samanam // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.10 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.10: na cavavyavayavah //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.11: ekasmin bhedabhad bhedasabdaprayoganupapatteraprasnah //

kim pratyavayavam krtsno 'vayavi vartate athaikadeseneti nopapadyate

prasnah, kasmat ?, ekasmin bhedabhad bhedasabdaprayoganupapatteh |

'krtsnam' ityanekasyasesabhidhanam. 'ekadesah' iti nanatve

kasyacidabhidhanam, tavimau krsnaikadesasabdau bhedavisayau naikasminn

avayavinupapadyete-- bhedabhaditi // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.12 \*\*\*\*\*

anyavayavabhad naikadesena vartate ityahetuh---

nys\_4,2.12: avayavantarahave hpyavrterahetuh //

avayavantarahavaditi, yadyapyekadeso 'vayavantarahbutah syat

tathapyavayave 'vayavantaram varteta navayaviti-- anyo 'vayaviti|

anyavayavabhavepyavrteh-- 'avayavino naikadesena vrteh--

anyavayavabhavat' ityahetuh| vrteh kathamiticet ?

ekasyanekatrasrayasritasambandhalaksana praptih|

asrayasritabhavah kathamiticet ? yasya yato

'nyatratmalabhanupapattih sa asrayah na karanadravyebhyo 'nyatra

karyadravyamatmanam labhate. viparyayastu karanadravyesviti|

nityesu kathamiticet ? anityesu darsanat siddham|

nityesu dravyesu kathamasrayasrayibhava iticet ? anityesu

dravyagunesu darsanadasrayasrayibhavasya nityesu siddhiriti|

tasmadvayavyabhimanah pratisidhyate nihsreyasakamasya. navayavi.

yatha rupadisu mityasamkalpo na rupadaya iti // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.13 \*\*\*\*\*

sarvagrahamavayavyasiddheh 2-1-34" itipratyavasthitopyetadaha---

nys\_4,2.13: kesasamuhe taimirikopalabdhivattadupalabdhih //

yathaikaikah kesastaimirikenā nopalabhyate kesasamuhastupalabhyate  
tathaikaiko 'nurnopalabhyate anusamcayastupalabhyate  
tadidamanusamuhavisayam grahanamiti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.14: svavisayanatikramenendriyasya patumandabhavad  
visayagrahanasya tathabhavo navisaye pravrttih //

yathavisayamindriyanam patumandabhavad visayagrahananam  
patumandabhavo bhavati | caksuh khalu prakrsyamanam  
navisayam gandham grhnati. nikrsyamanam ca na  
svavisayat pracyavate, soyam taimirikah kasciccaksurvisayam  
kesam na grhnati grhnati ca kesasamuham. ubhayam hy  
ataimirikena caksusa grhyate, paramanavastv atindriyah |  
indriyavisayabhuta kenacidindriyena grhyante samuditastu grhyante  
ityavisaye pravrttirindriyasya prasajyeta-- na jatvarthantaramanubhyo  
grhyate iti. te khalvime paramanavah samhata grhyamana  
atindriyatvam jahati viyuktascagrhyamana indriyavisayatvam na  
labhante iti soyam dravyantaranutpattavatimahan vyaghata ityupapadyate  
dravyantaram yad grahanasya visaya iti|  
samcayamatram visaya iticet ? na-- samcayasya samyogabhavattasya  
catindriyasyagrahanadayuktam|  
samcayah khalvanekasya samyogah sa ca gahyamanasrayo grhyate  
natindriyasrayah. bhavati hidamanena samyuktam' iti.  
tasmadayuktametaditi|  
grhyamanasya cendriyena visayasyavaranadi  
anupalabdihikaranamupalabhyate  
tasmannendriyadaurbalyadanupalabdhiranunam yatha  
nendriyadaurbalyacaksusanupalabdhirgandhadinamiti // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.15: avayavavayavaprasangascaivam apralayam //  
yah khalvavayavino 'vayavesu vrttipratishedhadabhavah  
soyamavayavasyavayavesu prasajyamanah sarvapralayaya va kalpeta  
niravayavadva nivarteta. ubhayatha copalabdhisayasyabhavah  
tadabhavadupalabdhyabhavah, upalabdhyasrayascayam  
vrttipratishedhah sa asrayam vyaghnān atmaghataya kalpate iti //  
15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.16 \*\*\*\*\*

athapi---

nys\_4,2.16: na pralayo 'nusadbhavat //

avayavavibhagamasritya vrttipratishedhadabhavah prasajyamano  
niravayavat paramanornivartate na sarvapralayaya kalpate|  
niravayavatvam khalu paramanorvibhagairalpataraprasangasya (abhavat)  
yato nalpiyastatravasthanat|  
lostasya khalu pravibhajyamanavayavasyalpataramalpatamamuttaramuttaram

bhavati sa cacamalpataraprasangah yasmannalpataramasti |  
yah paramo 'lpastatra nivartate. yatasca nalpiyosti tam pramanum  
pracaksmahē iti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.17 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.17: param va truteh //  
avayavavibhagasyanavasthanad dravyanamasamkhyeyatvat  
trutitvanivrttiriti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.18 \*\*\*\*\*

athedanimanupalambhikah sarva nastiti manyamana aha---

nys\_4,2.18: akasavyatibhedat tadanupapattih //

tasyanorniravayavasya nityasyanupapattih, kasmāt ? akasavyatibhedat  
|  
antabahiscanurakasena samavistah |  
vyatibhinno vyatibhedat savayavah savayavatvadanitya iti // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.19 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.19: akasasarvagatatvam va //

athaitannesyate |  
paramanorantarnastyakasamiti ? asarvagatatvam prasajyate iti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.20: antabahisca karyadravyasya karanantaravacanadakarye  
tadabhavah //

'antah' iti pihitam karanantaraih karanamucyate, 'bahih' iti ca  
vyavadhayakamavyavahitam karanamevocyate. tadetat karyadravyasya  
sambhavati. nanoh-- akaryatvat |  
akarye hi paramanav antabahirityasyabhavah, yatra casya bhavo  
'nukaryam tat na paramanuh, yato hi nalpataramasti sa  
paramanuriti // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.21: sarvasamyogasabdavibhavacca sarvagatam //

yatra kvacidutpannah sabda vibhavantyakase |  
tadasraya bhavanti. manobhiih paramanubhistatkaryaisca samyoga  
bhavantyakase. nasamyuktamakasena kiñcinmurtadravyamupalabhyate  
tasmannasarvagatamiti // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.22 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.22: avyuhavistambhavibhutvani cakasadharmah //

samsapata pratighatina dravyena na vyuhyate tatha kasthenodakam,  
kasmāt ?, niravayavatvart, sapacca pratighati dravyam na vistabhñati  
|  
nasya kriyahetum gunam pratibadhnati, kasmāt ? asparsatvat

viparyaye hi vistambho drsta iti, savayave sparsavati dravye  
drstam dharmam viparite nasankitumarhati //

anvavayavasyanutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah //

savayavatve canoranvavayavo 'nutara iti prasajyate, kasmat ?,  
karyakaranadravyayoh parimanabhedadarsanat.  
tasmadanvavayavasyanutaratvam, yastu savayavah anukaryam taditi.  
tasmadanukaryamidam pratisidhyate iti|  
karanavibhagacca karyasyanityatvam nakasavyatibhedat |  
lostasyavayavavibhagadanityatvam nakasamavesaditi // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.23: murtimatam ca samsthanopapatteravayavasadbhavah //  
paricchinnanam hi sparsavatam samsthanam trikonam caturasram  
samam parimandalamityupapadyate yattat samsthanam so  
'vayavasamnivesah parimandalascanavastamat savayava iti // 23  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.24: samyogopapattesca //  
madhye sann anuh purvaparabhyamanubhyam  
samyuktastayorvyavadhanam kurute. vyavadhanenanunamiyate--  
purvabhagena purvenanuna samyujyate parabhagena parenanuna  
samyujyate. yau tau purvaparau bhagau tav asyavayavau. evam sarvatah  
samyujyamanasya sarvato bhaga avayava iti // 24 //  
yattavat-- "murtimatam samsthanopapatteravayavasadbhavah 23" iti.  
atroktam| kimuktam ?, 'vibhagalpataraprasangasya yato nalpiyastatra  
nivrtteh, anvavayavasya  
canutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah' iti| yatpunaretat--  
"samyogopapattesca" iti ?, sparsavattvad vyavadhanam. asrayasya  
cavyaptya bhagabhaktih uktam catra-- sparsavananuh  
sparsavatoranvoh pratighatat vyavadhayako na savayavatvat,  
sparsavattvacca vyavadhane saty anusamyogo nasrayam vyapnotiti  
bhagabhaktirbhavati | bhagavanivayamiti, uktam natra-- 'vibhage  
alpataraprasangasya  
yato nalpiyastatravasthanat. tadavayavasya  
canutaratvaprasangadanukaryapratisedhah'  
iti //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.25 \*\*\*\*\*

murtimatam ca samsthanopapattah samyogopapattesca  
paramanunam savayavattvamitihetvoh---

nys\_4,2.25: anavasthakaritvadanavasthanupapattescapratisedhah //

yavad murtimad yavacca samyujyate tat sarvam  
savayavamityanavasthakarinau hetu. sacanavastha nopapadyate.  
satyamanavasthayam satyau hetu syatam. tasmadapratisedhoyam

niravayavatvasyeti| vibhagasca vibhajyamanahanernopapadyate tasmāt  
pralayantata nopapadyate iti| anavasthayam capratyadhikaranam  
dravyavayavanamanantyat parimanabhedanam gurutvasya cagrahanam  
samanaparimanatvam cavayavavayavinoh  
paramanvavayavavibhagadurdhvamiti // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.26 \*\*\*\*\*

yadidam bhavan buddhirasritya 'buddhivisayah santiti manyate  
mithyabuddhaya etah, yadi hi tattvabuddhayah syurbuddhya vivecane  
kriyamane yathatmyam buddhivisayanamupalabhyeta---

nys\_4,2.26: buddhya vivecanattu bhavanam  
yathatmyanupalabdhistantvapakarsane  
patasadbhavanupalabdhivattadanupalabdhih //

yatha 'ayam tanturayam tantuh' iti pratyekam tantusu  
vivicyamanesu narthantaram kiñcidupalabhyate  
yat patabuddhervisayah syat-- yathatmyanupalabdheh,  
asati visaye patabuddhirbhavanti mithyabuddhirbhavati,  
evam sarvatreti // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.27: vyahatatvadahetuh //

yadi buddhya vivecanam bhavanam ? na sarvabhavanam  
yathatmyanupalabdhih, atha sarvabhavanam yathatmyanupalabdhih ?  
na buddhya vivecanam bhavanam, buddhya vivecanam ca  
yathatmyanupalabdhisceti vyahanyate. taduktam---  
"avayavavayavaprasangascaivam apralayāt 15" iti // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.28 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.28: tadasrayatvadaprthaggrahanam //

karyadravyam karanadravyasritam tatkaranebhyah prthan  
nopalabhyate. viparyaye prthak grahanat yatrasrayasritabhavo nasti  
tatra prthag  
grahanamiti, buddhya vivecanattu bhavanam  
prthag grahanam |  
atindriyesvanusu yadindriyena grhyate tadetaya  
buddhya vivicyamanamanyaditi // 28 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.29: pramanatascathapratipatteh //

buddhya vivecanad bhavanam yathatmyopalabdhih | yadasti yatha ca  
yannasti yatha ca tatsarvam pramanata upalabdhyā sidhyati, ya ca  
pramanata upalabdhistad buddhya vivecanam bhavanam tena  
sarvasastrani sarvakarmani sarve ca saririnam vyavahara  
vyaptah-- pariksamano hi buddhyadhyavasyati-- 'idamasti idam

nastiti. tatra ca na sarvabhavanupapattih // 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.30 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.30: pramananupapattyupapattibhyam //

evam ca sati sarvam nastiti nopapadyate, kasmad ?.

pramananupapattyupapattibhyam |

yadi sarvam nastiti pramananupapadyate ? sarvam

nastityetad vyahanyate, atha pramanam nopapadyate ? sarvam

nastityasya katham siddhah ?, atha pramanamantarena

siddhah ? sarvamastityasya katham na siddhah // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.31 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.31: svapnavavisayabhimanavadayam pramanaprimeyabhimanah //

yatha svapne na visayah santi atha cabhimano bhavati. evam

na pramanani prameyani ca santi atha ca pramanaprimeyabhimano

bhavati // 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.32 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.32: mayagandharvanagaramrgatrsnikavadva //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.33 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.33: hetvabhavadasiddhah //

'svapnante visayabhimanavat pramanaprimeyabhimano na

punarjagaritante visayopalabdhit'

ityatra hetunasti. hetvabhavadasiddhah/

svapnante casanto visaya upalabhyante ityatrapa

hetvabhavah //

pratibodhe 'nupalambhaditcet ? pratibodhavisayopalambhadapratishedhah|

yadi pratibodhe 'nupalambhat svapne visaya na santiti ? tarhi ye ime

pratibuddhena visaya upalabhyante (te) upalambhat santiti-- viparyaye hi

hetusamarthyam | upalambhabhave sati anupalambhadabhavah sidhyati,

ubhayatha tvabhavah nanupalambhasya samarthyamasti. yatha

pradipasyabhavad rupasyadarsanamiti, tatra bhavenabhavah

samarthyate iti| svapnantavikalpe ca hetuvacanam/ "svapnavisayabhimanavat"

iti bruvata svapnantavikalpe heturvacyah, kascit svapno

bhayopasamhitah kascit pramodopasamhitah

kascidubhayaviparitah kadacit svapnameva

na pasyatiti, nimittavatastu svapnavisayabhimanasya

nimittavikalpad vikalpopapattih // 33 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.34: smrtisamkalpavacca svapnavisayabhimanah //

purvopalabdavisayah, yatha smrtisca samkalpasca

purvopalabdavisayau na tasya pratyakhyanaya kalpete. tatha svapne

visayagrahanam purvopalabdhisayam na tasya pratyakhyavaya  
kalpate iti. evam drstavisayasca svapnanto jagaritantena| yah  
suptah svapnam pasyati sa eva jagrat svapnadarsanani pratisamdhate--  
'idamadraksam' iti. tatra jagradbuddhivrttivasat  
svapnavisayabhimano mithyeti vyavasayah usati ca pratisamdhane ya  
jagrato buddhivrttistadvasadayam vyavasayah-- svapnavisayabhimano  
mithyeti/ ubhayavise tu sadhananarthakyam| yasya  
svapnantajagaritantayoravisesastasya "svapnavisayabhimanavat" iti  
sadhanamanarthakam-- tadasrayapratayakhyanat | atasmimstaditi ca  
vyavasayah pradhanasrayah | apuruse sthanau purusa iti (yah)  
vyavasayah sa pradhanasrayah-- na khalu puruse 'nupalabdhe purusa  
ity apuruse vyavasayo bhavati, evam svapnavisayasya vyavasayah--  
'hastinamadraksam' 'parvatamadraksam' iti pradhanasrayo bhavitumarhati  
// 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.35 \*\*\*\*\*

evam ca sati---

nys\_4,2.35: mithyopalabddivinasastattvajñanat  
svapnavisayabhimanaprasavat pratibodhe //

sthanau 'purusoyam' itivyavasayo mithyopalabdhih |  
atasmimstaditijñanam, sthanau 'sthanuh'  
itivyavasayastattvajñanam, tattvajñanena ca mithyopalabdhirnivartyate--  
narthah sthanupurusasamanyalakshanah, yatha pratibodhe ya  
jñanavrttistaya svapnavisayabhimano nivartyate-- nartho  
visayasamanyalakshanah, tatha  
mayagandharvanagaramrgatrsnikanamapi ya buddhayah (tah)  
etasmimstaditivyavasayastatrapyanenaiva kalpena  
mityopalabddivinasastattvajñanad. narthapratisedha iti| upadanavacca  
mayadisu mithyajñanam. prajñapaniyasarupam ca dravyamupadavaya  
sadhanavan parasya mithyadhyavasayam karoti sa maya,  
niharaprabhatinam nagarasarupasamniveसे durad  
nagarabuddhirutpadyate viparyaye tadabhavat, suryamaricisu  
bhaumenosmana samsrtesu spandamanesudakabuddhirbhavati--  
samanyagrahanat. antikasthasya viparyaye tadabhavat, kvacit kadacit  
kasyacicca bhavad nanimittam mithyajñanam|  
drstam ca buddhidvaitam mayaprayoktuh parasya  
cadurantikasthayorgandharvanagaramrgatrsnikasu  
suptapratibuddha yosca svapnavisaye. tadetat sarvasyabhave |  
nirupakhyatayam |  
niratmakatve nopapadyate iti // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.36 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.36: buddhescaivam nimittasadbhavopalambhat //

mityabuddhesarthavad apratisedhah, kasmāt ?, nimittopalambhat  
sadbhavopalambhacca |

upalabhyate mithyabuddhinimittam mithyabuddhisca  
pratyatmamutpanna grhyate-- samvedyatvat. tasmāt  
mithyabuddhirapyastiti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.36 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.37: tattvapradhanabhedacca mithyabuddherdvaidhyopapattih //

tattvam sthanuriti. pradhanam purusa iti. tattvapradhanayoralopat |  
bhedat sthanau purusa iti mithyabuddhirutpadyate-- samanyagrahanat,  
evam patakayam balaketi loste kapota iti, na tv asamane visaye  
mithyabuddhinam samavesah-- samanyagrahanavyavasthanat| yasya tu  
niratmakam | nirupakhyam sarva tasya samavesah prasajyate/ gandhadau  
ca prameye gandhadibuddhayo mithyabhimatastattvapradhanayoh  
samanyagrahanasya cabhavat tattvabuddhaya eva  
bhavanti, tasmadayuktametāt-- 'pramanamapreyabuddhayo  
mithya' iti // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.38 \*\*\*\*\*

"dosanimittanam tattvajñānadahankaranivṛttih 4-2-1" ityuktam.  
atha katham tattva jñanamutpadyate ? iti---

nys\_4,2.38: samadhivisesabhyasat //

sa tu pratyahrtasyendriyarthebhyo manaso dharakena prayatnena  
dharyamanasyatmana  
samyogastatvabubhutsavisistah, sati  
hi tasminnindriyarthesu buddhayo notpadyante  
tadabhyasavasat tattvabuddhirutpadyate // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.39 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.39: nārthavisesaprabalyat //

anicchatopi buddhyutpattirnitad yuktam,  
kasmāt ? arthavisesaprabalyad abubhutsamanasyapi  
buddhyutpattirṅsta yatha stanayitnusabdaprabhṛtisū.  
tatra samadhiviseso nopapadyate // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.40 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.40: ksudadibhih pravartanacca //

ksutpipasabhyam sitosnabhyam vyadhibhiscanicchatopi  
buddhayah pravartante tasmadaikagrya nupapattiriti // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.41 \*\*\*\*\*

astvetat samadhivyutthananimittam samadhipratyanikam ca. sati  
tvetasmin---

nys\_4,2.41: purvakrtaphalanubandhat tadutpattih //

purvakrtah | janmantaropacitastattvajñānaheturdharmapravivekah.

phalanubandhah | yogabhyasamarthyah, nisphale hyabhyase  
nabhyasamadriyeran. drstam hi laukikesu karmasv  
abhyasamarthyam // 41 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.42 \*\*\*\*\*

pratyaniikapariharartham ca---

nys\_4,2.42: aranyaguhapulinadisu yogabhyasopadesah //

yogabhyasajanito dharmo janmantare hpyanuvartate, pracayakasthagate  
tattvajñanahetau dharme prakrstayam samadhibhavanayam  
tattvajñanamutpadyate iti, drstasca  
samadhinarthavisesaprabalyabhibhava-- 'nahametadasrausam  
nahametadajñasisam-- anyatra me mano 'bhut' ityaha laukika iti // 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.43 \*\*\*\*\*

yadyarthavisesaprabalyadanicchatopi buddhyutpattiranujñayate ?---

nys\_4,2.43: apavarge 'pyevam prasangah //  
muktasyapi bahyarthasamarthyad buddhaya utpadyeranniti // 43 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.44 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.44: na nispannavasyambhavitvat //

karmavasannispanne sarire cestendriyarthasraye  
nimittabhavadavasyambhavi buddhinamutpadah, na ca prabalopi san  
bahyo 'rtha atmano buddhyutpade samartho bhavati-- tasyendriyena  
samyogad buddhyutpade samarthyam drstamiti // 44 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.45 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.45: tadabhavascapavarge //

tasya | buddhinimittasrayasya sarirendriyasya dharmadharmabhavadabhavo  
'pavarge. tatra yaduktam-- "anvargepyevam prasangah 43" iti tadayuktam,  
tasmad sarvaduhkhavimoksopavargah/ yasmad sarvaduhkhabijam  
sarvaduhkhayatanam  
capavarge vicchidyate tasmad sarvena dukhena  
vimuktirapavargah. na nirbijam nirayatanam  
ca dukhamutpadyate iti // 45 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.46 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.46: tadartham yamaniyamabhyamatmasamskaro  
yogaccadhyatmavidhyupayaih //

tasya | apavargasyadhigamaya yamaniyamabhyamatmasamskarah, yamah  
usamanamasraminam dharmasadhanam, niyamastu visistamdva  
atmasamskarah punaradharmahanam dharmopacayasca,  
yogasastraccadhyatmavidhih pratipattavyah sa punah-- tapah  
pranayamah pratyaharo dhyanam dharaneti, indriyavisayesu  
prasamkhyanabhyaso ragadvesaprahanarthah, upayastu

yogacaravidhanamiti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.47 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_4,2.47: jñanagrahanabhyasastadvidyaisca saha samvadah //

"tadartham" itipraktam| jñayate 'neneti jñanam = atmavidyasastram  
tasya grahanam = adhyayanadharane, abhyasah | satatakriya |  
adhyayanasravanacintanani, tadvidyaisca saha samvada  
iti prajñaparipakartham, paripakastu samsayacchedanam  
avijñatarthabodhah adhyavasitabhyanujñanamiti,  
samapavadah samvadah // 47 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.48 \*\*\*\*\*

"tadvidyaisca saha samvadah" ityavibhaktartham vacanam vibhajyate---

nys\_4,2.48: tam

sisyagurusabrahmacarivisistasreyorthibhiranasuyubhirabhyupeyat //  
etannigadenaiva nitarthamiti // 48 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.49 \*\*\*\*\*

yadi manyeta-- paksapratipaksaparigraha pratikulah parasyeti---

nys\_4,2.49: pratipaksahinamapi va prayojanarthamarthitve //

"tamabhyupeyat" itivartate, paratah

prajñamupaditsamanastattvabubhutsaprakasanena svapaksamanavasthapayan  
svadarsanam parisodhayediti // 49 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.50 \*\*\*\*\*

anyonyapratyanikani ca pravadukanam darsanani svapaksaragena  
caike nyayamativartante. tatra--

nys\_4,2.50: tattvadhyavasayasamraksanartham jalpavitande  
bijaprarohasamraksanartham kantakasakhavaranaavat //

anutpannatattvajñananam aprahinadosanam tadartham  
ghatamanametaditi // 50 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_4,2.51 \*\*\*\*\*

vidyanirvedadibhisca parenavajñayamanasya---

nys\_4,2.51: tabhyam vigrhya kathanam //

vigrhyeti vijigisaya na tattvabubhutsayeti, tadedat vidyapalanartham  
na labhajakhyatarthamiti // 51 //

// iti srivatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye caturthodhyayah samaptah  
//

atha satike nyayabhasye pañcamadhyayasya prathamamahnika

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.1 \*\*\*\*\*

sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam pratyavasthanasya vikalpajjatibahutvamiti  
samksepenoktam tadvistarena vibhajate, tah khalvima jatayah  
sthanahetau prayukte caturvimsatih pratishedhahetavah |

nys\_5,1.1:

sadharmyavaidharmyotkarsapakarsavarnyavarnyavikalpasadhyapraptyapr  
aptiprasangapratidrstantanutpattisamsayaprakaranahetvarthapa  
tyavisesopapattyupalabdhyanupalabdhinityakaryasamah //  
sadharmyena pratyavasthan avisisyamanam syapanahetutah  
sadharmyasamah, visesam tatra tatrodaharisyamyah, evam  
vaidharmyasamaprabhrtayopi nirvaktavyah // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.2 \*\*\*\*\*

laksanam tu---

nys\_5,1.2: sadharmyavaidharmyabhyamupasamhare  
taddharmaviparyayopapatteh sadharmyavaidharmyasamau //

sadharmyenopasamkare sadhyadharmviparyayopapatteh sadharmyenaiva  
pratyavasthanam avisisyamanam sthanahetutah sadharmyasamah  
pratishedhah, nidarsanam-- 'kriyavanatma-- dravyasya  
kriyahhetugunayogat. dravyam lostah kriyahetugunayukta  
kriyavan tatha catma tasamat kriyavan' iti, evamupasamhrte parah  
sadharmyenaiva pratyavatisthate-- 'niskriya atma-- vibhuno dravyasya  
niskriyatvat. vibhu cakasm niskriyam ca tatha catma tasmat  
niskriyah' iti, na casti visesahetuh-- kriyavatsadharmyat  
kriyavata bhavitavyam na purakriyasadharmyad niskriyeneti,  
visesahetvabhavan sadharmyasamah pratishedho bhavati|  
atha vaidharmyasamah-- 'kriyahetugunayukto lostah paricchinno  
drsto na tathatma tasmanna lostavat kriyavan' iti. na nasti  
visesahetuh-- kriyavatsadharmyat kriyavata bhavitavyam na punah  
kriyavadvaidharmyadkiyeneti. visesahetvabhavad vaidharmyasamah|  
vaidharmyena copasamhare-- 'niskriya atma-- vibhutvat. kriyavad  
dravyamavibhu drstam yatha lostah na ca tathatma tasmad  
niskriyah' iti, vaidharmyena pratyavasthanam-- 'niskriyam  
dravyamakasm kriyahetugunarahitam drstam na tathatma  
tasmanna niskriyah' iti. ni casti visesahetuh--  
kriyavadvaidharmyad niskriyena bhavitavyam na punarakriyavaidharmyat  
kriyavateti. visesahetvabhavad vaidharmyasamah|  
atha ( punah ) sadharmyasamah-- 'kriyavan lostah  
kriyahetugunayukto drstah tatha catma tasmatpava kriyavan'  
iti. na casti visesahetuh-- kriyavadvaidharmyad niskriyo na punah  
kriyavatsadharmyat kriyavaniti. visesahetvabhavat sadharmyasamah  
// 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.3 \*\*\*\*\*

anayoruttaram---

nys\_5,1.3: gotvadgosiddhivattatsiddhih //

sadharmyamatreṇa vaidharmyamatreṇa ca sadhyasadhane pratijñayamane  
syadavyavastha sa tu dharmaviseṣe nopapadyate, gosadharmyad  
gotvajjativisesad gauh sidhyati na tu sasnadisambandhat.

asvaidharmyad gotvadeva gauh sidhyati na gunadibhedat, taccaitat  
krtavyakhyanamavayavaprakarane,

pramananamabhisambandhaccaikarthakaritvam samanam vakye iti,  
hetvabhasaraya khalv iyam avyavastheti // 3 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.4 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.4: sadhyadrstantayordharmavikalpadubhayasadyatvacca  
utkarsapakarsavarnyavarnyavikalpasadhyasamah //

drstantadharma sadhye samasajata utkarsasamah-- yadi  
kriyahetugunayogallostavat kriyavanatma ( tada ) lostavadeva  
sparsavanapi prapnoti. atha na sparsavan lostavat kriyavanapi na  
prapnoti, viparyaye va viseso vaktavya iti| sadhye dharmabhavam  
drstantat prasajato 'pakarsasamah-- lostah khalu kriyavan  
avibhurdrstah kamamatmapi kriyavanavibhurastu. viparyaye va  
viseso vaktavya iti|

khyapaniyo varnyo viparyayadavarnyah tavetau  
sadhyadrstantadharmaum viparyasyato varnyavarnyasamau  
bhavatah|

sadhanadharmayukte drstante dharmantaravikalpat  
sadhyadharmavikalpam prasajato vikalpasamah-- kriyagunahetuyuktam  
kiñcid guru yatha lostah kiñcicca laghu yatha vayurevam  
kriyahetugunayuktam kiñcat kriyavat syad yatha lostah  
kiñcidakriyam yathatma. viseso va vacya iti|

hetvadyivayavasamarthyayogi dharmah sadhyastam drstante  
prasajatah sadhyasamah-- yadi 'yatha lostastathatma ?'  
praptastarhi 'yathatma tatha lostah' iti. sadhyascayamatma  
kriyavaniti kamam lostopi sadhyah, atha naivam ? na tarhi 'yatha  
lostastathatma' (iti ) // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.5 \*\*\*\*\*

etesamuttaram--

nys\_5,1.5: kiñcitsadharmyadupasamharasiddhervaidharmyadapratishedhah  
//

alabhyah siddhasya nihnavah, siddham ca kiñcitsadharmyadupamanam--  
'yatha gaustatha gavayah' iti, tatra na labhyo  
gogavayayordharmavikalpascodayitum, evam sadhake dharme  
drstantadisamarthyayukte na labhyah  
sadhyadrstantayordharmavikalpat vaidharmyat pratishedho vaktumiti //  
5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.6 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.6: sadhyatidesacca drstantopapatteh //  
yatra laukikapariksakanam buddhisamyam tenaviparito 'rtho

'tidisyate prajñāpanartham. evam sadhyatidesad drstante  
upapadyamane sadhyatvamanupapannamiti // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.7 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.7: prapya sadhyamaprapya va hetoh praptyavisistatvad  
apraptyasadhakatvacca praptyapraptisamau //

hetuh prapya va sadhyam sadhayedaprapya va ?, na tavat prapya--  
praptyamavisistatvad asadhakahu dvayorvidyamanayoh praptau  
satyam kim kasya sadhakam sadhyam va ?|  
aprapya sadhakam na bhavati-- napraptah pradipah prakasayatiti|  
praptya pratyavasthanam praptisamah, apraptya pratyavasthanam  
apraptisamah // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.8: ghatadinispattidarsanat pidane  
cabhicaradapratishedhah //

ubhayatha khalvayuktah pratishedhah-- kartrkaranadhikaranani  
prapya mrdam ghatadikaryam vispadayanti, abhicaracca pidane  
sati drstam aprapya sadhakatvamiti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.9: drstantasya karananapadesat pratyavasthanacca  
pratidrstantena prasangapratidrstantasamau //

sadhanasyapi sadhanam vaktavyamiti prasangena pratyavasthanam  
prasangasamah pratishedhah-- kriyahetugunayogi kriyavan losta  
itiheturnapadisyate na ca hetumantarena siddhirastiti|  
pratidrstantena pratyavasthanam pratidrstantasamah--  
'kriyavanatma kriyahetugunayogat lostavat' ityukte  
pratidrstanta upadiyate-- 'kriyahetugunayuktamakasam  
niskriyam drstam' iti, kah punarakasasya kriyaheturgunah ?  
vayuna samyogah samskarapeksah vayuvanaspatisamyogavaditi // 9  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.10 \*\*\*\*\*

amayoruttaram---

nys\_5,1.10: pradipopadanaprasanganivrttivattadvinivrttih //

idam tavadayam prsto vaktumarhati-- atha ke pradipamupadadate  
kimartham ceti ?, didrksamana drsyadarsanarthamiti / atha  
pradipam didrksamanah pradipantaram kasmannopadadate ?,  
antarenapi pradipantaram drsyate pradipastatra  
pradipadarsanartham pradipopadanam nirarthakam| atha  
drstantah kimarthamucyate iti ?. aprajñatasya jñāpanarthamiti|  
atha drstante karanadesah kimartham mrgyate ?, yadi  
prajñāpanartham ?, prajñato drstantah sa  
khalu--"laukikapariksakanam yasminnarthe buddhisamyam sa  
drstantah 1-1-25"iti tatprajñāpanarthahkaranapadeso

nirarthaka iti prasangasamasyottaram // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.11 \*\*\*\*\*

atha pratidrstantasamasyottaram---

nys\_5,1.11: pratidrstantahetutve ca naheturdrstantah //  
pratidrstantam bruvata na visesaheturapadisyate-- anena  
prakarena pratidrstantah sadhako na drstanta iti, evam  
pratidrstantahetutve naheturdrstanta ityupapadyate. sa ca  
katham heturnasyad yadyapratidsiddhah sadhakah syaditi // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.12 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.12: pragutpatteh karanabhavadanutpattisamah //

anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavadityukte apara aha--  
pragutpatteranutpanne sabde prayatnanantariyakatvamanityatvakaranam  
nasti tadabhad nityatvam praptam nityasya cotpattirnasti|  
anutpattya pratyavasthanam anutpattisamah // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.13 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram--- nys\_5,1.13: tathabhadutpannasya karanopapatterna  
karanapratishedhah //

tathabhadutpannasyeti-- utpannah khalvayam sabda iti bhavati.  
pragutpatteh sabda eva nasti-- utpannasya sabdabhadat. sabdasya  
satah prayatnanantariyakatvam anityatvakaranamupapadyate.  
karanopapatterayuktoyam dosah-- "pragutpatteh  
karanabhadat"iti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.14: samanyadrstantayoraindriyakatve samane  
nityanityasadharmyat samsayasamah //  
anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavadityukte hetau.  
samsayena pratyavatisthate-- sati prayatnanantariyakatve astyevasya  
nityena samanyena sadharmyam- aindriyakatvam. asti ca ghatenanityena. ato  
nityanityasadharmyadanivrttah samsaya iti // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.15 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.15: sadharmyatsamsaye na samsayo vaidharmyad ubhayatha va  
samsaye 'tyantasamsayaprasango nityatvanabhyupagamacca  
samanyasyapratishedhah //  
visesad vaidharmyadavadharyamane 'rthe 'purusah' iti na  
sthanupurusasadharmyat samsayo 'vakasam labhate, evam  
vaidharmyad visesat prayatnanantariyakatvadavadharyamane  
sabdasyanityatve nityanityasadharmyat samsayo 'vakasam na labhate.  
yadi vai labheta ? tatah sthanupurusasadharmyanucchedadatyantam  
samsayah syat, grhyamane ca visese nityasadharmyam  
samsayaheturiti nabhyupagamayate-- nahi grhyamane purusasya visese

sthanupurusadharmyam samsayaheturbhavati // 15 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.16 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.16: ubhayasadharmyat prakriyasiddheh prakaranasamah //

ubhayenaunityena canityena sadharmyat paksapratipaksayoh pravrttih prakriya, 'anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavat' ityekah paksam pravartayati. dvitiyasca nityasadharmyat. evam ca sati 'prayatnanantariyakatvat' itiheturanityasadharmyenocyamano na prakaranamativartate. prakarananativrtternirnayananimivartanam, samanam caitannityasadharmyenocyamane hetau, tadidam prakarananativrttya pratyavasthanam prakaranasamah| samanam caitadvaidharmye 'pi = ubhayavaidharmyat prakriyasiddheh prakaranasama iti // 16 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.17 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.17: pratipaksat prakaranasiddheh pratisedhanupapatih pratipaksopatteh //

ubhayasadharmyat prakriyasiddhim bruvata pratipaksat prakriyasiddhirukta bhavati, yadyubhyasadharmyam tatraikatarah pratipaksa ityevam satyupapannah pratipakso bhavati. pratipaksopapatteranupapannah pratisedhah-- yatah pratipaksopapattih pratisedhopapattisceti vipratisiddhamiti| tattvanavadharanacca prakriyasiddhih-- viparyaye prakaranavasanatu tattvavadharane hyavasitam prakaranam bhavatiti // 17 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.18: traikalyasiddherhetorahetusamah //

hetuhusadhanam tat sadhyat purvam pascata saha va bhavet. yadi purvam sadhanam ? asati sadhye kasya sadhanam, atha pascata ? asati sadhane kasyedam sadhyam, atha yugapat sadhyasadhate ? dvayorvidyamanayoh kim kasya sadhanam kim kasya sadhyam. iti heturahetuna na visisyate| aheturahetuna sadharmyat pratyavasthanam ahetusamah // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.19 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.19: na hetutah sadhyasiddhestraikalyasiddhih //

na traikalyasiddhih, kasmata ? hetutah sadhyasiddheh, nirvatainiyasya nirvrttih vijñeyasya vijñanam ubhayam karanato drsyate. soyam mahan pratyaksavisaya udaharanamiti| yattu khaluktam-- asati sadhye kasya sadhanamiti ? yattu nirvartyate yacca vijñapyate tasyeti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.20: pratisedhanupapattesca pratiseddhavyapratishedhah //

'purvam pascad yugapadva' pratisedha iti nopapadyate.

pratisedhanupapatteh sthapanahetuh siddha iti // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.21: arthapattitah pratipaksasiddherarthapattisamah //

'anityah sabdah prayatnanantariyakatvad ghatavat' iti sthapite

pakse arthapattya pratipaksam sadhayato 'rthapattisamah, yadi

prayatnanantariyakatvadanityasadharmyadanityah sabda iti ? ( tada )

arthadapadyate-- nityasadharmyannitya iti, asti tvasya nityena sadharmyam

asparsatvamiti // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.22 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.22: anuktasyarthapatteh

paksahanerupapattiranuktatvadanaikantikativaccarthapatteh //

anupapadya samarthyam anuktamarthadapadyate itibruvatah

paksahanerupapattih-- anuktatvat = anityapakasiddhau arthadapannam--

nityapakasasya haniriti| anekantikativaccarthapatteh =

ubhayapakasama ceyamarthapattih-- yadi

nityasadharmyadasparsatvadakasavacca nityah sabdah ? ( tada )

arthadapannam-- anityasadharmyat prayatnanantariyakatvadanitya iti, na

ceyam viparyayamatradekantenarthapattih. na khalu vai dhanasya

gravnah patanamiti arthadapadyate-- dravanamapam patanabhava

iti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.23: ekadharmopapatteravisesa sarvavisesaprasangat

sadbhavopapatter avisesasamah //

eko dharmah prayatnanantariyakatvam sabdaghatayorupapadyate

ityavisesa ubhayoranitayatve sarvasyavisesah prasajyate|

katham ? sadbhavopapatteh = eko dharmah sadbhavah sarvasyopapadyate|

sadbhavopapatteh sarvavisesaprasangat pratyavasthanam

avisesasamah // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.24 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.24: kvacidharmanupapatteh kvaciccopapatteh pratisedhabhavah

//

yatha sadhyadrstantayorekadharmsya

prayatnanantariyakatvasyopapatteranityatvam dharmantaram aviseso

naiyam sarvabhavanam sadbhavopapattinimittam dharmantaramasti

yenavisesah syat|

atha matam-- anityatvameva dharmantaram sadbhavopapattinimittam

bhavanam sarvatra syaditi ?, evam khalu vai kalpyamane-- 'anityah

sarve bhavah sadbhavopapatteh' itipaksah prapnoti, tatra  
pratijñarthavyatiriktamanyadudaharanam nasti. anudaharanasca  
heturnastiti, pratijñaikadesasya codaharanatvamanupapannam-- na hi  
sadhyamudaharanam bhavati, satasca  
nityanityabhavadanityatvanupapattistasmad 'sadbhavopapatteh  
sarvavisesaprasangah' iti nirabhidheyametadvakyamiti|  
'sarvabhavanam sadbhavopapatteranityatvam' iti bruvatanujñatam  
sabdasyanityatvam tatanupapannah pratisedha iti // 24 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.25 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.25: ubhayakaranopapatterupapattisamah //

yady anityatvakaranamupapadyate sabdasya ity anityah sabdah ?  
nityatvakaranamapyupapadyate 'syasparsatvamiti nityatvamapyupapadyate|  
ubhayasya = anityatvasya nityatvasya ca karanopapattya  
pratyavasthanamupapattisamah // 25 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.26 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.26: upapattikaranabhyanujñanadapratishedhah //

"ubhayakaranopapatteh"itibruvata nanityatvakaranopapatteranityatvam  
pratisidhyate, yadi pratisidhyate ? nobhayakaranopapattih syat|  
ubhayakaranopapattivacanadanityatvakaranopapattirabhyanujñayate  
abhyanujñanadanupapannah pratisedhah|  
vyaghatat pratisedha iticet ? samano vyaghatah|  
ekasya nityatvanityatvaprasangam vyahatam bruvata uktah pratisedha  
iticet ? spapaksaparapaksayoh samano vyaghatah sa ca naikatarasya  
sadhaka iti // 26 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.27 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.27: nirdistakaranabhavyepupalambhadupalabdhisamah //

nirdistasya prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvakaranasyabhavyepi  
vayunodanad vrksasakhabhangajasya sabdasyanityatvamupalabhyate|  
nirdistasya sadhanasyabhavyepi sadhyadharmopalabdhya  
pratyavasthanamupalabdhisamah // 27 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.28 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.28: karanantaradapi taddharmopapatterapratishedhah //  
prayatnanantariyakatvaditi bruvata karanata utpattirabhidhiyate. na (  
tu ) karyasya karananiyamah, yida ca karanantaradapyupapadyamanasya  
sabdasya tad anityatvamupapadyate ? kimatrapratishedhyate ? iti // 28 //  
na praguccaranad vidyamanasya sabdasyanupalabdhih, kasmat ?  
avarandyanupalabdhehuyatha  
vidyamanasyodakaderarthasyavarandyanupalabdhirnaivam

sabdasyagrahanakaranenavaradanupalabdhigrhyeta  
caitadasyagrahanakaranamudakadivad na ( ca ) grhyate  
tasmadudakadiviparitah sabdo 'nupalabhyamana iti---

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.29 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.29: tadanupalabdheranupalambhadabhasiddhau tadviparitopapatter  
anupalabdhisamah //

tesam avaranadinamanupalabdhirnopalabhyate anupalambhannastity  
abhavo 'syah sidhyati. abhasiddhau hetvabhavat tadviparitam  
astitvamavaradinamavadharyate. tadviparitopapatteryat pratijñatam--  
'na praguccaranadvidyamanasya sabdasyanupalabdhih' ityetanna  
sidhyati. so 'yam hetuh-- avaranadyanupalabdheriti avaranadisu  
cavaranadyanupalabdhou ca samatayanupaladhya pratyavasthito  
'nupalabdhisamo bhavati // 29 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.30 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.30: anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdherahetuh //

'avaranadyanupalabdhirnasti-- anupalambhat' ityahetuh, kasmāt ?,  
anupalambhatmakatvadanupalabdheh =  
upalambhabhavamatratvadanupalabdheh yadasti tadupalabdhervisayah =  
upalabdhyā tadastiti pratijñayate. yannasti tadanupalabdhervisayah =  
anupalabhyamanam nastiti pratijñayate,  
soyamavarandyanupalabdheranupalambho 'nupalabdhou svavisaye  
pravartamano na svavisayam pratisedhati, apratisiddha  
cavarandyanupalabdhirhetutvaya kalpayate| avaranadini tu  
vidyamanatvadupalabdhervisayah tesamupalabdhyā bhavitavyam  
yattani nopalabhyante tadupalabdheh svavisayapratipadikāya abhavad =  
anusalambhadanupalabdhervisayo gamyate-- 'na santyavarandini  
sabdasyagrahanakaranāniti, anupalambhadanupalabdhih sidhyati--  
visayah sa tasyeti // 30 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.31 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.31: jñānavikalpanam ca bhavabhavasamvedanadadhyatmam //

aheturiti vartate|

sarīre sarīrinam jñānavikalpanam bhavabhavau

samvedaniyau-- 'asti me samsayajñanam nasti me samsayajñanam'

iti. evam pratyaksanumanagamasmrtijñānesu. seyamavarandyanady

anupalabdhih |

upalabdhyabhavah svasamvedyah-- nasti me

sabdasyavarandyanupalabdhih iti = '

nopalabhyante sabdasyagrahanakarananyavarandini, tatra

yaduktam-- 'tadanupalabdheranupalambhadabhasiddhih' iti etannopapadyate

// 31 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.32 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.32: sadharmyattulyadharmopapatteh  
sarvanityatvapasangadanityasamah //

'anityena ghatena sadharmyadanityah sabdah' itibruvatah--"  
asti ghatenanityena sarvabhavanam sadharmyam"  
iti sarvasyanityatvamanistam sampadyate, soyamanityatvena  
pratyavasthanadanityasama iti // 32 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.33 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.33: sadharmyadasiddheh pratisedhasiddhih  
pratisedhyasadharmyat //  
pratijñadyavayavayuktam vakyam paksanivartakam  
pratipaksalakshanam pratisedhah, tasya paksena pratisedhyena  
sadharmyam pratijñadiyogah, tad  
yadanyasadharmyadanityatvasyasiddhih ?-- sadharmyadasiddheh,  
pratisedhasyapyasiddhih-- pratisedhyena sadharmyaditi // 33 //  
\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.34 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.34: drstante ca sadhyasadhanabhavena prajñatasya dharmasya  
hetuvattasya cobhayatha bhavannavisesah //

drstante yah khalu dharmah sadhyasadhanabhavena prajñayate sa  
hetuvenabhidhiyate. sa cobhayatha bhavati-- kena citsamanah  
kutasidvisistah. samanyat sadharmya visesacca vaidharmyam.  
ekam sadharmyaviseso hetuh navisesena sadharmyamatram  
vaidharmyamatram va. sadharmyamatram vaidharmyamatram  
casrityabhavanaha--  
"sadharmyattulyadharmopapatteh sarvanityatvapasangadanityasamah 32"  
iti. etadayuktamiti|  
avisesasamapratishedhe ca yaduktam tadapi veditavyam // 34 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.35 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.35: nityamanityabhavadanitye nityatvopapatternityasamah //  
'anityah sabdah' iti pratijñayate. tadanityatvam kim sabde nityam ?  
athanityam ?. yadi tavat sarvada bhavati ? dharmasya sada bhavad  
dharminopi sada bhava iti 'nityah sabdah' iti, atha na sarvada  
bhavati ? anityatvasyabhavad nityah sabdah, evam nityatvena  
pratyavasthranat nityasamah // 35 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.36 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.36: pratisedhye nityamanityabhavadanitye 'nityatvopapatteh  
pratisedhabhava //  
pratisedhye sabde 'nityamanityatvasya bhavat' ityucyamane 'nujñatam  
sabdasyanityatvam. anityatvopapattesca 'nanyah sabdah' iti  
pratisedho nopapadyate, atha nabhyupagamyate ? 'nityamanityatvasya bhavat'

itiheturna bhavatiti hetvabhavat pratisedhanupapattiriti| utpannasya  
nirodhad abhavah sabdasyanityatvam tatra pariprasnanupapattih |  
soyam prasnah-- 'tadanityatvam kim sabde sarvada bhavati ? atha na  
'? ityanupapannah, kasmat ? utpannasyayo nirodhad abhavah sabdasya tad  
anityatvam. evam ca saty adhikaranadheyavibhago vyaghatannastiti|  
nityanityatvavirodhacca nityatvamanityatvam caikasya dharmino dharmaviti  
virudhyete |  
na sambhavatah, tatra yaduktam-- 'nityamanityatvasya bhavad nitya eva'  
tad avartamanarthamuktamiti // 36 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.37 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.37: prayatnakaryanekatvat karyasamah //

'prayatnanantariyakatavadanityah sabdah' iti, yasya  
prayatnanantaramatmalabhah tatkhala bhutva bhavati yatha ghatadi  
karyam. anityamiti ca 'bhutva na bhavatityetadvijñayate, evamavasthite  
"prayatnakaryanekatvat"  
itipratisedha ucyate |  
prayatnanantaramatmalabhasca drsto ghatadinam.  
vyavadhanapohaccabhiviyaktirvyavahitanam, tat kim  
prayatnanantaramatmalabhah sabdasya ? aho bhiviyaktih ? iti viseso  
nasti|  
karyavisesena pratyavasthanam karyasamah // 37 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.38 \*\*\*\*\*

asyottaram---

nys\_5,1.38: karyanyatve prayatnahetutvam anupalabdihikaranopapatteh //

sati karyanyatve anupalabdihikarananupapatteh prayatnasyahetutvam  
sabdasyabhiviyaktau |  
yatra prayatnanantaramabhiviyaktistatranupalabdihikaranam  
vyavadhanamupapadyate. vyavadhanapohacca prayatnanantarabhavino  
'rthasayopalabdihilaksanabhiviyaktirbhavatiti. na tu  
sabdasyanupalabdihikaranam kim cidupapadyate yasya  
prayatnanantaramapohat sabdasyopalabdihilaksanabhiviyaktirbhavatiti.  
tasmadutpadyate sabdo nabhiviyajyate iti // 38 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.39 \*\*\*\*\*

hetoscedanaikantikativamupapadyate-- anaikantikativadasadhakah syaditi,  
yadi canaikantikativadasadhaktvam ?---

nys\_5,1.39: pratisedhe hpi samano dosah //

pratisedhopyanaikantikah-- kiñcit pratisedhati kiñcinni.  
anaikantikativad asadhaka iti| atha va sabdasyanityatvapekse  
prayatnanantaramutpada nabhiviyaktiriti visesahetvabhavah,  
nityatvapaksepi prayatnanantaramabhiviyaktirnotpada iti  
visesahetvabhavah, soyamubhayapakasasamovisesahetvabhava

ityubhayamapyanaikantikamiti // 39 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.40 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.40: sarvatraivam //

sarvesu sadharmyaprabhatisu pratishedhahetusu yatra yatraviseso

drsyate tatrobhayoh paksayoh samah prasajyate iti // 40 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.41 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.41: pratishedhavipratishedhe pratishedhadosavaddosah //

yo 'yam pratishedhepi samano dosah anaikantikativamapadyate so 'yam  
pratishedhasya pratishedhepi samanah, na 'anityah sabdah  
prayatnanantariyakatvat' iti sadhanavadinah sthapana prathamah  
paksah,

"prayatnakaryanekatvat karyasamah 37"

iti dusanavadinah pratishedhahetuna dvitiyah paksah sa ca

pratishedha ityucyate, tasyasya pratishedhepi samano dosa iti

trtiyah paksah ( sa ca ) vipratishedha ucyate, tasmin

pratishedhavipratishedhepi samano dosah anaikantikativam caturthah

paksah // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.42 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.42: pratishedham sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhavipratishedhe  
samano dosaprasango matanujña //

pratishedham |

dvitiyam paksam sadosamabhyupetya |

taduddharamanuktvanujñaya pratishedhavipratishedhe |

trtiyakse samanam anaikantikativamiti samanam dusanam

prasajato dusanavadino matanujña prasajyate iti pañcamah paksah

// 42 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,1.43 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,1.43: svapaksalaksanapeksopapattyupasamhare hetunirdese  
parapakadosabhyupagamat samano dosah //

sthapanapekse "prayatnakaryanekatvat" itidosah

pratishedhahetuvadina svapaksalaksano bhavati, kasmah ?,

svapaksasamutthatvat, soyam svapaksalaksanam

dosamapeksamano 'nuddhrtya | anujñaya "pratishedhepi samano

dosah 39" ityupapadyamanam dosam parapakse upasamharati, ittham

canaikantikah pratishedha iti hetum nirdisati, tatra

svapaksalaksanapeksayopapadyamanadosopasamhare hetunirdese ca

sati anena parapakso 'bhyupagato bhavati| katham krtva ?, yah parena

"prayatnakaryanekatvat" ityadinanaikantikativadosa uktastam anuddhrtya

"pratishedhepi samano dosah 39" ityaha, evam sthapanam

sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhepi samanam dosam prasajatah

parapaksabhyupagamat samano doso bhavati. yatha parasya pratishedham

sadosamabhyupetya pratishedhavipratishedhepi samano dosaprasango

matanujña prasajyate iti tathasyapi sthapanam sadosamabhyupetya  
pratisedhepi samanam dosam prasajato matanujña prasajyate iti, sa  
khalvayam sasthah paksah| tatra khalu sthapanahetuvadinah  
prathamatrtiyapañcamapaksah, pratisedhahetuvadinah  
dvtiyacaturthasasthapaksah, tesam sadhv asadhutayam  
mimamsyamanayam caturthasasthayoravisesat  
punaruktadosaprasangah | caturthapakse samanadosatvam  
parasyocyate-- "pratisedhavi pratisedhe pratisedhadosavad dosah 41"  
iti, sasthepi "parapaksabhyupagamat samano dosah"  
itisamanadosatvamevocyate narthavisesah kascidasti|  
samanastriyapañcamayoh punaruktadosaprasanga | trtiyapaksepi  
"pratisedhepi samano dosah 39" iti samanatvamabhyupagamyate.  
pañcamapaksepi pratisedhavi pratisedhe samano dosaprasango  
'bhyupagamyate narthavisesah kasciducyate iti| tatra  
pañcamasasthapaksayorarthavisesat punaruktadosah,  
trtiyacaturthayormatanujña, prathamadvitiyayorvisesahetvabhava iti  
satpaksyamubhayorasiddhih| kada satpaksi ?, yada  
"pratisedhepi samano dosah"  
ityevam pravartate tadobhayoh paksayorasiddhih, yada tu  
"karyanyatveprayatnahetutvamanupalabdihikaranopapatteh 38"  
ityanena trtiyapakso yujyate tada visesahetuvacanat  
prayatnanantaramamalabhah sabdasya nabhivyaktiriti siddhah  
prathamapakso na satpaksi pravartate iti // 43 //

// iti vatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye pañcamadhyayasya  
prathamamahnikam samaptam //

atha nyayabhasyapañcamadhyayasya dvitiamahnikam

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.1 \*\*\*\*\*

vipratipattyapratipattyorvikalpannigrahashtanabahutvamiti  
samksepenoktam tadidanim virbhajaniyam| nigrahashtanani khalu  
parajayavastuny aparadhahikaranani prayena  
pratijñadyavayavasrayani tattvavadinam atattvavadinam  
cabhisamplavante, tesam vibhagah---

nys\_5,2.1: pratijñahanih pratijñantaram pratijñavirodhah  
pratijñasamnyaso hetvantaramarthantaram nirarthakam avijñatartham  
aparthakam apraptakalam nyunamadhikam punaruktam ananubhasanam  
ajñanam apratibha viksepo matanujña paryanuyojoyopeksanam  
niranuyojanuyogopasiddhanto hetvabhasasca nigrahashtanani //  
tanimani dvavisatidha vibhajya laksyante // 1 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.2 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.2: pratidrstantadharmabhyanujña svadrstante  
pratijñahanih //

sadhya dharmapratyanikena dharmena pratyavasthite  
pratidrstantadharmam svadrstante 'bhyanujanam pratijñam  
jahatiti pratijñahanih, nidarsanam-- 'aindriyakatvadanityah sabdo

ghatavat' itikrte. apara aha-- 'drstamaindriyakatvam samanye  
nitye kasmanna tatha sabdah ?' iti. ( evam ) pratyavasthite. idamaha--  
'yadyaindriyakam samanyam nityam ? kamam ghato nityostu' iti, sa  
khalvayam sadhakasya drstantasya nityatvam prasañjayan  
nigamanantameva paksam jahati. paksam jahat pratijña  
jahatityucyate-- pratijñasrayatvat paksasyeti // 2 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.3 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.3: pratijñatarthapratishedhe dharmavikalpattadarthanirdesah  
pratijñantaram //

pratijñatarthah-- 'anityah sabda aindriyakatvad ghatavat' ityukte yo  
'sya pratishedhah | pratidrstantena hetuvyabhicarah--  
'samanyamaindriyakam nityam' iti tasmimsca pratijñatarthapratishedhe  
dharmavikalpaditi | drstantapratidrstantayoh sadharmyayoge  
dharmabhedat |

samanyamaindriyakam sarvagatam aindriyakastv asarvagato ghata iti  
dharmavikalpat. tadartham nirdeśa iti sadhyasiddhyartham|  
katham ? yatha ghato 'sarvagata evam sabdopyasarvagato  
ghatavadevanitya iti, tatra-- 'anityah sabdah' iti purva pratijña.

'asarvagatah' iti dvitiya pratijña pratijñantaram|

tat katham nigrasthanamiti ?, na pratijñayah sadhanam

pratijñantaram kim tu hetudrstantau sadhanam pratijñayah,

tadetad asadhanopadanam anarthakamiti. anarthakyannigrasthanamiti // 3

//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.4 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.4: pratijñahetvorvirodhah pratijñavirodhah //

'gunavyatiriktam dravyam' iti pratijña. 'rupadito

'rthantarasyanupalabdheh' iti hetuh. soyam pratijñahetvorvirodhah|

katham ?, yadi gunavyatiriktam dravyam ? rupadibhyo

'rthantarasyanupalabdheh ( iti ) nopapadyate, atha

rupadibhyorthantarasyanupalabdhih ? gunavyatiriktam dravyamiti,

nopapadyate, gunavyatiriktam ca dravyam

rupadibhyorthantarasyanupalabdhiriti virudhyate |

vyahanyate |

na sambhavatiti // 4 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.5 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.5: paksapratishedhe pratijñatarthapanayanam

pratijñasamnyasah //

'anityah sabda aindriyakatvat' ityukte paro bruyat--

'samanyamaindriyakam na canityamevam sabdopyaindriyako na canityah'

iti. evam pratisiddhe pakse yadi bruyat-- 'kah punaraha anityah

sabdah (iti) ?' iti. soyam pratijñatarthanihnnavah

pratijñasamnyasa iti // 5 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.6 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.6: avisesokte hetau pratisiddhe visesamicchato hetvantaram //

nidarsanam-- 'ekaprakrtidam vyaktam' iti pratijñā. kasmad hetoh ?  
'ekaprakrtinam vikaranam parimanat' 'mrtpurvakanam  
saravadinam drstam parimanam yavan prakrtervyuho  
bhavati tavan vikarah' iti. drstam ca prativikaram  
parimanam. asti cedam parimanam prativyaktam, tadekaprakrtinam  
vikaranam parimanat pasyamo vyaktamidamekapraktiti|  
asya vyabhicarena pratyavasthanam-- nanaprakrtinamekaprakrtinam  
ca vikaranam drstam parimanamiti|  
evam pratayavasthite aha-- ekaprakrtisamanvaye sati  
saravadvikaranam parimanadarsanat.  
sukhaduhkhamohasamanvitam hidam vyaktam parimitam grhyate. tatra  
prakrtyantararupasamanvayabhava satyekaprakrtitvamiti|  
tadidamavisesokte hetau pratisiddhe visesam bruvato hetvantaram  
bhavati, sati ca hetvantarabhava purvasya hetorasadhakatvannigahasthanam,  
hetvantara vacane sati yadi hetvarthanidarsano drstanta upadiyate ?  
nedam vyaktamekaprakrti bhavati-- prakrtyantaropadanat, atha  
nopadiyate ?. drstante hetvarthasyanidarsitasya  
sadhakabhavanupapatteh anarthakyad hetoranivrttam nigrasthanamiti  
// 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.7 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.7: prakrtadarthatapratissambaddhartham arthantaram //  
yathoktalaksane paksapratipaksaparigrahe hetutah sadhyasiddhau  
prakrtayam bruyat-- 'nityah sabdah asparsatvaditi hetuh'  
heturnama hinoterdhatostuni pratyaye krdantapadam. padam ca--  
namakhyatopasarganipatah, abhidheyasya kriyantarayogad  
visisyamanarupah sabdo nama, kriyakarakasamudayah.  
karakasamkhyavisistakriyakalayogabhidhayi akhyatam.  
dhatvarthamatram ca kalabhidhanavisistam,  
prayogesvarthatadabhidnyamanarupa nipatah, upasrjyamanah  
kriyavadyotaka upasargah, ityevamadi. tadarthantaram veditavyam // 7  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.8 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.8: varnakramanirdesavad nirarthakam //  
yathanityah sabdah kacatatapanam jabagadadasatvat  
jhabhañghadhadhasavat' iti, evamprakaram nirarthakam--  
abhidhanabhidheyabhavanupapattau arthagaterabhavad varnah kramena  
nirdisyante iti // 8 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.9 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.9: parisatprativadibhyam trirabhihitamapyavijñatam  
avijñatartham //  
yad vakyam parisada prativadina ca trirabhihitamapi na vijñayate  
slistasabdham apratitaprayogam atidrutoccaritamityevamadina  
karanena tadavijñatartham, avijñatartham asamarthyasamvaranaya

prayuktamiti nigrahashtanamiti // 9 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.10 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.10: paurvaparyayogadapratismaddhartham aparthakam //  
yatranekasya padasya vakyasya va paurvapayenanvayayogo nasti ity  
asambaddhartham grhyate tatsamudayarthasyapayadaparthakam  
yatha-- 'dasa dadimani. sadapupah. kundamajajinam.

palalapindah. adharaurukametata. kumaryah prayyam tasyah pita  
apratismah' iti // 10 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.11 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.11: avayavaviparyasavacanam apraptakalam //  
pratiñadinamakyavanam yathalakshanamarthavasat kramah  
tatrayavaviparyasena vacanam apraptakalam asambaddhartham  
nigrahashtanamiti // 11 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.12 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.12: hinamanyatamenapyavayavena nyunam //  
pratiñadinamavayavanamanyatamevapyavayavena hinam nyunam  
nigrahashtanam-- sadhanabhava sadhyasiddhiriti // 12 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.13 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.13: hetudaharanadhikam adhikam //  
ekena krtatvadanyatarasyanarthakyamiti, tadetanniyamabhyupagame  
veditavyamiti // 13 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.14 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.14: sabdathayoh punarvacanam punaruktamanyatranuvadat //  
anyatranuvadat sabdapunaruktam arthapunaruktam va-- 'nityah sabdah  
nityah sabdah' iti sabdapunaruktam. arthapunaruktam-- 'anityah  
sabdah. nirodhadharmako dhvanah' iti  
anuvade tv apunaruktam-- sabdabhyasadarthavisesopapatteh yatha--  
'hetvapadesat pratiñayah punarvacanam nigamanam 1-1-39'  
iti // 14 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.15 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.15: arthadapannasya svasabdena punarvacanam //

punaruktamiti prakrtam, nidarsanam-- 'utpattidharmakatvadanityam' ityaktva  
arthadapannasya yo 'bhidhayakah sabdastena svasabdena bruyat--  
'anutpattidharmakam nityam' iti tacca punaruktam veditavyam--  
arthasampratyayartho sabdaprayoge pratitah so 'rtho 'rthapattyeti // 15  
//

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.16 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.16: vijñatasya parisada trirabhihitasyapy apratyuccaranam  
ananubhasanam //

vijñatasya vakyarthasya parisada prativadina  
trirabhihitasya yad apratyuccaranam tad ananubhasanam

nama nigrahasthanamiti, apratyuccarayan kimasrayam  
parapaksapratisedham bruyat ? // 6 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.17 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.17: avijñatam cajñanam //

vijñatarthasya parisada. prativadina trirabhihitasya yadavijñana  
tad ajñanam nigrahasthanamiti, ayam khalvavijñaya  
kasya pratisedham bruyaditi ? // 7 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.18 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.18: uttarasyapratipattirapatibha //

parapaksapratisedham uttaram tad yada na pratipadyate ? tada  
nigrhito bhavati // 18 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.19 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.19: karyavyasangat kathavicchedo viksepah //

yatra kartavyam vyasajya katham vyavacchinatti-- 'idam me  
karaniyam vidyate tasminn avasite pascad kathayisyamiti (tat)  
viksepo nama nigrahasthanam| ekanigrahavasayanam kathayam  
svayameva kathantaram pratipadyate iti // 19 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.20 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.20: svapakse dosabhyupagamat parapakse dosaprasango  
matanujña //

yah parena coditam dosam svapakse 'bhyupagamyā | anuddhrtya  
vadati-- 'bhavatksepī samano dosah'  
iti. sa svapakse dosabhyupagamat parapakse  
dosam prasañjayan paramatam anujanatiti  
matanujñanama nigrahasthanamapadyate iti // 20 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.21 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.21: nigrahasthanapraptyanigrahah paryanuyojoyopeksanam //

paryanuyojoyo nama nigrahopapattya codaniyah. tasyopeksanam =  
'nigrahasthanam prapto 'sity ananuyogah/  
etacca 'kasya parajayah ?' ityanuktaya parisada  
vacaniyam-- na khalu nigraham praptah svakaupinam  
vivrnuyaditi // 21 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.22 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.22: anigrahasthane nigrahasthanabhiyogo niranuyojoyanuyogah //

nigrahasthanalaksanasya mithyadhyavasayad anigrahasthane  
'nigrhitositi param bruvan niravanugojoyanuyogad  
niranugojoyanuyogad nigrhito veditavya  
iti // 22 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.23 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.23: siddhantamabhyupetyaniyamat kathaprasango 'pasiddhantah //

kasyacidarthasya tathabhavam pratijñaya pratijñatarthaviparyayat |  
aniyamat katham prasañjayato 'pasiddhanto veditavyo yatha-- 'na sad  
atmanam jahati | na sato vinasah, nasad atmanam labhate =  
nasadutpadyate' iti siddhantamabhyupetya svapaksam  
vyavasthapayati--ekaprakrtidam vyaktam-- vikaranamanvayadarsanat.  
mrdanvitanam saravadinam drstamekaprakrtitvam tatha  
cayam vyaktabhedah sukhaduhkhamohasamanvito drsyate tasmāt  
samanvayadarsanat sukhadibhirekaprakrtidam visvamiti| evamuktavan  
anuyujyate-- atha prakrtirvikara iti katham laksitavyam ? iti,  
yasyavasthitasya dharmantaraniivrttau dharmantaram pravartate sa  
prakrtih. yacca dharmantaram pravartate sa vikara iti| so 'yam  
pratijñatarthaviparyayat | aniyamat katham prasañjayati |  
pratijñatam khalvanena-- nasadavirbhavati na sattiro bhavatiti|  
sadasatosca tirobhavavirbhavam antarena na kasyacit pravrttih  
pravrttyuparamasca bhavati, mrdi khalvasthitayam bhavisyati  
saravadilaksanam dharmantaramiti pravrttirbhavati. abhuditi  
ca pravrttyuparamah. tadetat mrdharmanamapi  
na syat, evam pratyavasthito yadi satascatmahanam  
asatascatmalabhamabhyupaiti ? tadasyapasiddhanto nigrasthanam  
bhavati,  
atha nabhyupaiti ? prakso 'sya na sidhyati // 23 //

\*\*\*\*\* nysbh\_5,2.24 \*\*\*\*\*

nys\_5,2.24: hetvabhasasca yathoktah //

hetvabhasasca nigrasthanani | kim punarlaksanantarayogad  
hetvabhasa nigrasthanatvamapannah yatha pramanani prameyatvam ?  
ityata aha-- yathokta iti | hetvabhasalaksanenaiva nigrasthanabhava  
iti|  
te ime pramanadayah padartha uddista  
laksitah pariksitasceti // 24 //

yo 'ksapadamrsim nyayah pratyabhadvadatam varam |  
tasya vatsyayana idam bhasyajatamavartayat //

// iti vidvadvaravatsyayanaviracite nyayabhasye pañcamo 'dhyayah  
samaptah //

// nyayadarsanam cedam samaptam //